

śrī-simha-bhūpāla-viracito
rasārṇava-sudhākarah

The Rasārṇava-sudhākara of Simhabhūpāla. Critically edited with introduction and notes by T. Venkatacharya. Madras: Adyar Library and Research Centre, 1979.

The numbering system has been revised to (1) to rationalize the numbering of the karikas and (2) to integrate karikas and examples. The old numbering of the karikas is given in red.

Abbreviations used in this editon:

- amaru. = amaru-śatakam
a.rā. = anargha-rāghava
bā.rā. = bāla-rāmāyaṇa
bha.nā.śā. = bharata nāṭya-śāstra
bhā.pra. = bhāva-prakāśikā (śaradā-tanaya)
ha.nā. = hanuman-nāṭakaḥ
karuṇākandala
kā.ā. = kāvyādarśa
ku.ā. = kuvalayāvali (simha-bhūpāla)
ku.sam. = kumāra-sambhava (kālīdāsa)
kṛ.ka. = kṛṣṇa-karṇāmṛtam (līlā-śukaḥ)
gāthā. = gāthā-sattasāi
mā.mā. = mālatī-mādhava
mā.a.mi. = mālavikāgnimitram
śi.va. = śīsupāla-vadhah (māgha)
me.dū. = meghadūta or megha-sandeśa.
nāgā. = nāgānanda
ra.ā. = ratnāvalī (śrī-harṣasya)
ra.vari. = raghuvamśah (kālīdāsa)
sa.ka.ā. = sarasvatī-kaṇṭhābharaṇam (bhoja)
śaku. or a.śa. = abhijñāna-śakuntalam (kālīdāsa)
u.rā.ca. = uttara-rāma-carita
vai.śa. = vairāgya-śatakam of bhartṛhariḥ
vi.u. = vikramorvaśīyah
vi.pu. = viṣṇu-purāṇam
ve.sam. = veṇi-samhārah of nārāyaṇa-bhaṭṭa

śrī-simha-bhūpāla-viracito
rasārṇava-sudhākarah

(1)

prathamo vilāsaḥ

rañjakollāsaḥ

śṛṅgāra-vīra-sauhārdaṁ maugdhyā-vaiyātya-saurabham |
lāsya-tāṇḍava-saujanyaṁ dāmpatyāṁ tad bhajāmahe ||1||
vīṇānkita-karāṁ vande vānīm eṇīdṛśāṁ sadā |
sadānanda-mayīm devīm sarojāsana-vallabhām ||2||
asti kiñcit paraṁ vastu paramānanda-kandalam |
kamalākuca-kāṭhinya-kutūhali-bhujāntaram ||3||
tasya pādāmbujāj jāto varṇo vigata-kalmaṣaḥ |
yasya sodaratām prāptaṁ bhagīratha-tapaḥ-phalam ||4||
tatra recarlavamśabdhi-śarad-rākā-sudhākarah |
kalā-nidhir udāra-śrīr āsīd dācaya-nāyakaḥ ||5||
yasyāsi-dhārā-mārgeṇa durgeṇāpi raṇāṅgaṇe |
pāṇḍya-rāja-gajāṅkāj jaya-lakṣmīr upāgatā ||6||
aṅga-nārāyaṇe yasmin bhavati śrīr atisthirā |
bhūr abhūt kariṇī vaśyā duṣṭa-rāja-gajāṅkuṣe ||7||
tasya bhāryā mahābhāgyā viṣṇoḥ śrīr iva viśrutā |
pocamāmbā guṇodārā jātā tāmarasānvayāt ||8||

tayor abhūvan kṣīti-kalpa-vṛkṣāḥ
putrās trayas trāsita-vairi-vīrāḥ |
simha-prabhur vennamanāyakaś ca
vīrāgraṇī reca-mahī-patiś ca ||9||

kalāv eka-pado dharmo yair ebhiś caraṇair iva |
sampūrṇa-padatām prāpya nākāṅkṣati kṛtaṁ yugam ||10||
tatra simha-mahīpāle pālayaty akhilām mahīm |
namatām unnatiś citraṁ rājñām anamatām natih ||11||

kṛṣṇaileśvara-saṁnidhau kṛta-mahā-sambhāra-meleśvare
vītāpāyam anekaśo vidadhatā brahma-pratiṣṭhāpanam |

ānṛṇya samapādi yena vibhunā tat-tad-guṇair ātmano
nirmāṇātisāya-prayāsa-garima-vyāsaṅgini brahmaṇi ||12||

kṛtānta-jihvā-kuṭilām kṛpānīm
dṛṣṭvā yadiyām trasatām arīṇām |
svedodayas cetasi samcitānām
mānoṣmaṇām ātanute praśāntim ||13||

śrīmān reca-mahīpatiḥ sucarito yasyānujanmā sphuṭam
prāpto vīra-guru-prathām pṛthutarām vīrasya mudrākarīm |
labdhvā labdha-kāṭhāri-rāya-virudam rāhuttarāyāṅkitam
putram nāgayanāyakam vasumatī-vīraika-cūḍāmaṇim ||14||

so'yaṁ simha-mahīpālo vasudeva iti sphuṭam |
ananta-mādhavau yasya tanūjau loka-rakṣakau ||15||

tatrānujo mādhava-nāyakendro
dig-antarāla-prathita-pratāpaḥ |
yasyābhavan vaṁśa-karā narendrās
tanūbhavā veda-girīndra-mukhyāḥ ||16||

tasyāgrajanmā bhuvi rāja-doṣair
apota-bhāvād anapota-samjñām |
khyātām dadhāti sma yathārtha-bhūtām
ananta-sajñām ca mahīdharatvam ||17||

sodaryo balabhadra-mūrtir anīsam devī priyā rukmiṇī
pradyumnas tanayo'p pautra-nivaho yasyāniruddhādayaḥ |
so'yaṁ śrīpatir annapota-nṛpatiḥ kim cānanāmbhoruhe
dhatte cāru-sudarśana-śrīyam asau satvātma-hastāmbuje ||18||

bahu-soma-sutam kṛtvā bhūlokaṁ yatra rakṣati |
eka-soma-sutam rakṣan svarlokaṁ lajjate hariḥ ||19||

somakula-paraśurāme
bhujā-bala-bhīme'rigāya-gobāle |
yatra ca jāgrati śāsati
jagatām jāgarti nitya-kalyāṇam ||20||

hemādri-dānair dharāṇī-surāṇām
hemācalaṁ hasta-gatam vidhāya |
yaś cāru-sopāna-pathena cakre
śrī-parvataṁ sarva-janāṅghri-gamyam ||21||

yo naikavīroddalano'py asaṅkhya-

saṅkhyo'py abhagnātma-gati-kramo'pi |
ajāti-sāṅkarya-bhavo'pi citraṃ
dadhāti somānvaya-bhārgavāṅkam ||22||

dhāvaṃ dhāvaṃ ripu-nṛpatayo yuddha-raṅgāpaviddhāḥ
khaḍge khaḍge phalita-vapuṣaṃ yaṃ purastād vilokya |
pratyāvṛttā api tata ito vikṣamāṇā yadīyaṃ
saṃmanyante sphuṭam avitathāṃ khaḍga-nārāyaṇāṅkam ||23||

annamāmbeti vikhyātā tasyāsīd dharaṇī-pateḥ |
devī śivā śivasyeva rājamauler mahojjvalā ||24||
śatrughaṇaṃ śrutakīrtir yā subhadrā yaśasārjunam |
ānandayati bhartāraṃ śyāmā rājānam ujjvalam ||25||
taylor abhūtāṃ putrau dvāv ādyo veda-girīśvaraḥ |
dvitīyas tv advitīyo'sau yaśasā śimha-bhūpatiḥ ||26||
atha śrī-śimha-bhūpālo dīrghāyur vasudhām imām |
nijāmsa-pīṭhe nirvyājam kurute supraṭiṣṭhitām ||27||

ahīnājyābandhaḥ kanaka-ruciraṃ kārmuka-varaṃ
bali-dhvaṃsī bāṇaḥ para-puram anekaṃ ca viśayaḥ |
iti prāyo lokottara-samara-saṃnāha-vidhinā
maheśo'yaṃ śimha-kṣitipa iti yaṃ jalpati janaḥ ||28||

yatra ca raṇa-saṃnahini
tṛṇa-caraṇaṃ nija-purāc ca niḥsaraṇam |
vana-caraṇaṃ tac-caraṇaka-
paricaraṇaṃ vā virodhinām śaraṇam ||29||

satām prītiṃ kurvan kuvalaya-vikāsaṃ viracayan
kalāḥ kāntāḥ puṣṇan dadhad api ca jaivātṛka-kathām |
nitāntaṃ yo rājā prakāṣayati mitrodayam aho
tathā cakrānandān api ca kamalollāsa-suśamām ||30||

tal-labdhāni ghanāghanair atitarām vārām pṛṣanty ambudhau
svātyām eva hi śuktikāsu dadhate muktāni muktātmatām |
yad dānodaka-vipruṣas tu sudhiyām haste patantyo'bhavan
māṇikyāni mahāambarāṇi bahuśo dhāmāni hemāni ca ||31||

nayanam ayaṃ guṇam aguṇam
padam apadam nijam avetya ripu-bhūpāḥ |
yasya ca naya-guṇa-viduṣo
vinamanti padāravinda-pīṭhāntam ||32||

prāṇānām parirakṣaṇāya bahuśo vṛttiṃ madīyām gatās
tvat-sāmanta-mahī-bhujāḥ karuṇayā te rakṣaṇīyā iti |

karṇe varṇayitum nitānta-suhṛdo karṇānta-viśrāntayor
manye yasya dṛg-antayoḥ parisaram̐ sā kāma-dhenuḥ śritā ||33||

yuṣmābhiḥ pratigāṇḍa-bhairava-raṇe prāṇāḥ katham̐ rakṣitā
ity antaḥ-pura-prcchayā yad ariṣu prāpteṣu lajjā-vaśam |
śaṁsanty uttara-mānana-vyatikara-vyāpāra-pāraṅgatā
gaṇḍāndolita-karṇa-kuṇḍala-harin-māṇikyā-varṇāṅkurāḥ ||34||

mandāra-pārijātaka-
candana-santāna-kalpa-maṇi-sadṛśaiḥ |
anapota-dāca-vallabha-
veda-giri-svāmi-māda-dāmaya-samjñaiḥ ||35||

ātma-bhavair ativibhavair
anitara-jana-sulabha-dāna-muditair bhuvī yaḥ |
ratnākara iva rājati
rājakarāra-cita-sukamalollāsaḥ ||36||

yasyādhyāḥ prathamāḥ kumāra-tilakaḥ śrī-annapoto guṇair
ekasyāgrajam̐ ātma-rūpa-vibhave cāpe dvayor agrajam |
ārūḍhe tritayāgrajam̐ vijayate durvāra-dor-vikrame
satyoktau caturagrajam̐ vitarāṇe kim̐ cāpi pañcāgrajam ||37||

yuddhe yasya kumāra-dācaya-vibhoḥ khaḍgāgra-dhārā-jale
majjanti pratipakṣa-bhūmi-patayaḥ śauryoṣma-santāpitāḥ |
citram̐ tat-pramadāḥ pranaṣṭa-tilakā vyākīrṇa-nīlālakāḥ
prabhraśyat-kuca-kuṅkumāḥ parigalan-netrānta-kālāñjanāḥ ||38||

paripoṣiṇī yasya putra-ratne
dayite vallabha-rāya-pūrṇa-candre |
samudeti satām̐ prabhāva-śeṣaḥ
kamalānām̐ abhivardhanām̐ tu citram ||39||

etair anyaiś ca tanayaiḥ so'yaṁ śimha-mahīpatiḥ |
ṣaḍbhiḥ pratiṣṭhām̐ ayate svāmīvāṅgaiḥ susaṅgataiḥ ||40||

rājā sa rājācala-nāmadheyām̐
adhyāsta vaṁśa-krama-rājadhānīm |
satām̐ ca rakṣām̐ asatām̐ ca śikṣām̐
nyāyānurodhād̐ anusandadhānajñāḥ ||41||

vindhya-śrī-śaila-madhya-kṣmā-maṇḍalam̐ pālayan sutaiḥ |
vaṁśa-pravartakair arthān bhūṅkte bhoga-purandaraḥ ||42||

tasmin̐ śāsati śimha-bhūmi-ramaṇe kṣmām̐ annapotātmaje

kāṭhinyam kuca-maṇḍale taralatā netrāñcale subhruvām |
vaiṣamyam trivaliṣu manda-padatā lilālasāyām gatau
kauṭilyam cikureṣu kim ca kṛṣatā madhye param badhyate ||43||

so'ham kalyāṇa-rūpasya varṇotkarṣaika-kāraṇam |
vidvat-prasādanā-hetor vakṣye nāṭyasya lakṣaṇam ||44||
purā purandarādyās te praṇamya caturānanam |
kṛtāñjali-putā bhūtvā papracchuḥ sarva-vedinam ||45||
bhagavan śrotum icchāmaḥ śrāvyaṁ dṛṣyaṁ manoharam |
dharmyaṁ yaśasyam arthyaṁ ca sarva-śilpa-pradarśanam ||46||
param pañcamam āmnāyaṁ sarva-varṇādhikārikam |
iti pṛṣtaḥ sa tair brahmā sarva-vedān anusmaran ||47||
tebhyaś ca sāram ādāya nāṭya-vedam athāsṛjat |
adhyāpya bharatācāryaṁ prajāpatir abhāṣata ||48||
saha putrair imaṁ vedam prayogeṇa prakāśaya |
iti tena niyuktas tu bharataḥ saha sūnubhiḥ ||49||
prāyodayat sudharmāyām indrasyaḅgre'psaro-gaṇaiḥ |
sarva-lokopakārāya nāṭya-śāstram ca nirmame ||50||
tathā tad-anusāreṇa śāṇḍilyaḥ kohalo'pi ca |
dattilaś ca mataṅgaś ca ye cānye tat-tanūdbhavāḥ ||51||
granthān nānā-vidhānś cakruḥ prakhyātās te mahītale |
teṣāṁ atigabhīratvād viprakīrṇa-kramatvataḥ ||52||
sampradāyasya vicchedāt tad-vidān viralatvataḥ |
prāyo virala-saṅcārā nāṭya-paddhatir asphuṭā ||53||
tasmād asmat-prayatno'yaṁ tat-prakāśana-lakṣaṇaḥ |
sāraika-grāhiṇām cittam ānandayati dhīmatām ||54||

nedānīntana-dīpikā kim u tamaḥ-saṅhātam unmūlayej
jyotsnā kim na cakora-pāraṇa-kṛte tat-kāla-saṁsobhinī |
bālaḥ kim kamalākarān dina-maṅgir nollāsayed añjasā
tat sampraty api mādṛṣāṁ api vacaḥ syād eva samprītaye ||55||

svaccha-svādu-rasādhāro vastu-cchāyā-manoharaḥ |
sevyāḥ suvarṇa-nidhivan nāṭya-mārgaḥ sa-nāyakaḥ ||56||
sāttvikādyair abhinayaiḥ prekṣakāṇām yato bhavet |
naṭe nāyaka-tādātmya-buddhis tan nāṭyam ucyate ||57||
rasotkarṣo hi nāṭyasya prāṇās tat sa nirūpyate |
vibhāvair anubhāvaiś ca sāttvikair vyabhicāribhiḥ ||58||
ānīyamānaḥ svādutvam sthāyī bhāvo rasaḥ smṛtaḥ |

atha vibhāvāḥ—

tatra jñeyo vibhāvas tu rasa-jñāpana-kāraṇam ||59||
budhair jñeyo'yam ālamba uddīpana iti dvidhā |

ādhāra-viṣayatvābhyām nāyako nāyikāpi ca ||60||

tatra nāyakaḥ--

ālambanaṁ mataṁ tatra nāyako guṇavān pumān |
tad-guṇās tu mahā-bhāgyam audāryam sthairyā-dakṣate ||61||
aujjvalyaṁ dhārmikatvaṁ ca kulīnatvaṁ ca vāgmitā |
kṛtajñatvaṁ nayajñatvaṁ śucitā māna-śālitā ||62||
tejasvitā kalāvattvaṁ prajā-rañjakatādayaḥ |
ete sādharmaṇaḥ proktāḥ nāyakasya guṇā budhaiḥ ||63||

tatra mahābhāgyam—

sarvātīśāyi-rājyatvaṁ mahābhāgyam udāhṛtam ||64|| 64ab

yathā—

pautraḥ kuśasyāpi kuśeśayākṣaḥ
sasāgarāṁ sāgara-dhīra-cetāḥ |
ekātapatrāṁ bhuvam eka-vīraḥ
purārgalādīrgha-bhujo bubhoja ||65|| (ra.vam. 18.4)

atha audāryam—

yad-vīsrāṇana-śīlatvaṁ tad audāryaṁ budhā viduḥ ||66|| 64cd

yathā—

janasya sāketa-nivāsinaś tau
dvāv apy abhūtām abhinandya-sattvau |
guru-pradeyādhika-niḥsprho'rthī
nṛpo'rthi-kāmād adhika-pradaś ca ||67|| (ra.vam. 5.37)

atha sthairyam—

vyāpāraṁ phala-paryantaṁ sthairyam āhur maṇiṣiṇaḥ ||68|| 65ab

yathā—

na navaḥ prabhur āphalodayāt
sthira-karmā virarāma karmaṇaḥ |
na ca yoga-vidher navetaraḥ
sthira-dhīrā paramātma-darśanāt ||69|| (ra.vam. 8.22)

atha dakṣatā—

duṣkare kṣipra-kāritvaṁ dakṣatām paricakṣate ||70|| 65cd

yathā—

vāladhiṁ trātum āvṛtya camareṇārpite gale |

patantam iṣum anyena sa kṛpālur akhaṇḍayat ||71||¹

atha aujvalyam—

aujvalyam nayanānanda-kāritvam kathyate budhaiḥ ||72|| 66ab

yathā—

tā rāghavam cakṣurbhir āpibantyo
nāryo na jagmur viṣayāntarāṇi |
tathā hi śeṣendriya-vṛttir āsām
sarvātmanā cakṣur iva praviṣṭā ||73|| (ra.vam. 7.12)

atha dharmikatvam—

dharma-pravaṇa-cittatvam dhārmikatvam itīryate ||74|| 66cd

yathā—

sthityai daṇḍayato daṇḍyān pariṇetuḥ prasūtaye |
apy artha-kāmau tasyāstām dharmā eva manīṣiṇaḥ ||75|| (ra.vam. 7.25)

atha kulīnatvam—

kule mahati sambhūtiḥ kulīnatvam udāhṛtam ||76|| 67ab

yathā—

sūryācandramasau yasya mātāmaha-pitāmahau |
svayam vṛtaḥ patir dvābhyām urvaśyā ca bhuvā ca yaḥ ||77|| (vi.u. 4.19)

atha vāgmitā—

vāgmitā tu budhair uktā samayocita-bhāṣitā ||78|| 67cd

yathā—

nanu vajriṇa eva vīryam etad
vijayante dviṣato yad asya pakṣyāḥ |
vasudhādhara-kandarād visarpī
pratiśabdo'pi harer bhinatti nāgān ||79|| (vi.u. 1.18)

atha kṛtajñatvam—

kṛtānām upakārānām abhijñatvam kṛtajñatā ||80|| 68ab

yathā—

ekasyaivopakārasya prāṇān dāsyāmi te kape |
pratyaḥam kriyamāṇasya śeṣasya ṛṇino vayam ||81|| (ha.nā. 13.35)

¹ Some MSS. have the following example:

sa dakṣiṇam tūṇa-mukhena vāmaṁ
vyāpārayan hastam alakṣyatājau |
ākarma-kṛṣṭā sakṛd asya yoddhum
aurvīva bāṇān suṣuve ripu-ghnān || (ra.vam. 7.57)

atha nayajñatvam—

sāmādy-upāya-cāturyam nayajñatvam udāhṛtam ||82|| 68cd

yathā—

anāratam tena padeṣu lambhitā
vibhajya samyag viniyoga-sat-kriyāḥ |
phalanty upāyāḥ paribr̥mhitāyatir
upetya saṅgharṣam ivārtha-sampadaḥ ||83|| (ki.ā. 1.15)

atha śucitā—

antaḥ-karaṇa-śuddhir yā śucitā sā prakīrtitā ||84|| 69ab

yathā—

kā tvam śubhe kasya parigraho vā
kiṁ vā mad-abhyāgama-kāraṇam te |
ācakṣva matvā vaśinām raghūṇām
manaḥ para-strī-vimukha-pravṛtti ||85|| (ra.vam. 16.8)

atha mānitā—

akārpaṇya-sahiṣṇutvam kathitā māna-śālitā ||86|| 69cd

yathā—

santuṣṭe tiṣṇām purām api ripau kaṇḍūla-dor-maṇḍalī-
krīḍā-kṛta-punaḥ-prarūḍha-śirasō vīrasya lipsor varam |
yācñā-dainya-parāñci yaysa kalahāyante mithyas tvam vṛṇu
tvam vṛṇv ity abhito mukhāni sa daśagrīvaḥ katham varṇyatām ||87||

(a.rā. 3.41)

atha tejasvitā—

tejasvitvam avajñāder asahiṣṇutvam ucyate ||88|| 70ab

yathā—

so'yam triḥ sapta-vārān avikala-vihita-kṣatra-tantu-pramāro
vīraḥ krauñcasya bhedi kṛta-dharaṇi-talāpūrva-hamsāvatāraḥ |
jetā heramba-bhṛṅgi-pramukha-gaṇa-camū-cakriṇas tāra-kāres
tvām pṛcchan jāmadagnyaḥ sva-guru-hara-dhanur bhaṅga-roṣād upaiti ||89||

(ma.vī.ca. 2.17)

atha kalāvattvam—

kalāvattvam nigaditam sarva-vidyāsu kauśalam ||90|| 70cd

yathā—

goṣṭhiṣu vidvaj-jana-saṁcitasya
kalā-kalāpasya sa tāratamyam |

viveka-sīmā vigatāvalepo
viveda hemno nikaśāsmanīva ||91||

atha prajā-rañjakatvam—
rañjakatvam tu sakala-cittāhlādana-kāritā ||92|| 71ab

yathā—
aham eva mato mahīpater iti sarvaḥ prakṛtiṣv acintayat |
udadher iva nimnagāśateṣv abhavan nāsyā vimānanā kvacit ||93||

uktair guṇaiś ca sakalair yuktaḥ syād uttamo netā | 71cd
madhyaḥ katipaya-hīno bahu-guṇa-hīno'dhamo nāma ||94||
netā caturvidho'sau dhīrodāttaś ca dhīra-lalitaś ca | 72
dhīra-prasānta-nāmā tataś ca dhīroddhataḥ khyātaḥ ||95||

tatra dhīrodāttaḥ—
dayāvān atigambhīro vinītaḥ sattva-sāravān | 73
dṛḍha-vratas titikṣāvān ātmaślāghāparānmukhaḥ |
nigūḍhāhankṛtir dhīrair dhīrodātta udāhṛtaḥ ||96|| 74

tatra dayāvattvam—
dayātīśaya-śālitvam dayāvattvam udāhṛtam ||97|| 75ab

yathā—
sa-śoṇitais tena śilīmukhāgrair
nikṣepitāḥ ketuṣu pārthivānām |
yaśo hṛtam samprati rāghaveṇa
na jīvitam vaḥ kṛpayeti varṇaḥ ||98|| (ra.vam. 7.65)

atigambhīratā—
gāmbhīryam avikāraḥ syāt saty api kṣobha-kāraṇe ||99|| 75cd

yathā—
dadhato maṅgala-kṣaume vasānasya ca balkale |
dadṛśur vismitās tasya mukha-rāgam samam janāḥ ||100|| [raghu. 12.8]

vinītatvam—
avaloka eva nṛpateḥ sma dūrato
rabhasād rathād avataritum icchataḥ |
avatīrṇavān prathamam ātmanā harir
vinayam viśeṣayati sambhrameṇa saḥ ||101|| (māgha. 13.7)

sattva-sāratvam, yathā—
utsmāyivā mahābāhuḥ prekṣya cāsthi mahābalaḥ |
pādānguṣṭhena cikṣepa sampūrṇam daśa-yojanam ||102|| (rāmā. 1.1.65)

ḍṛḍha-vratatvaṃ, yathā—

tam aśakyam apākraṣṭuṃ nideśāt svargaṇaḥ pituḥ |
yayāce pāduke paścāt kartuṃ rājyādhidevate ||103|| (ra.vaṃ. 12.17)

titikṣāvattvaṃ, yathā—

prativācam adatta keśavaḥ
śapamānāya na cedi-bhūbhujē |
anuhūṅkurute ghana-dhvanim
na hi gomāyu-rutāni kesarī ||104|| (māgha. 16.25)

ātma-slāthāparāṇmukhatvaṃ, yathā—

tasya samstūyamānasya caritārthais tapasvibhiḥ |
śuśubhe vikramodagraṃ vṛḍḍayāvanataṃ śiraḥ ||105|| (ra.vaṃ. 15.27)

nigūḍhāhaṅkāratvaṃ, yathā—

bhūmātraṃ kiyad etad arṇavmitaṃ tat sādhitam hāryate
yad vīreṇa bhavadṛṣena vadatā triḥ sapta-kṛtvo jayam |
ḍimbho'ham nava-bāhur īdṛcam idaṃ ghoram ca vīra-vrataṃ
tat krodhād virama prasīda bhagavan jātyaiva pūjyo'si naḥ ||106||
(anargha. 4.35)

atha dhīra-lalitaḥ—

nīścinto dhīra-lalitas taruṇo vanitā-vaśaḥ ||107|| 76ab

yathā—

so'dhikāram abhikaḥ kulocitaṃ
kāścana svayam avartayat samāḥ |
samniveśya saciveṣv ataḥparam
strī-vidheya-nava-yauvano'bhavat ||108|| (ra.vaṃ. 19.4)

atha dhīra-śāntaḥ –

śama-prakṛtikaḥ kleśa-sahiṣṇuś ca vivecakaḥ | 76cd

lalitādi-guṇopeto vipro vā sacivo vaṇik |

dhīra-śāntaś cārudatta-mādhavādir udāhṛtaḥ ||109|| 77

yathā—

kuvalaya-dala-śyāmo'py aṅgam dadhat paridhūsaram
lalita-vikaṭa-nyāsaḥ śrīmān mṛgāṅka-nibhānanaḥ |
harati vinayaṃ vāmo yasya prakāśita-sāhasaḥ
pravigalad-asṛk-paṅkaḥ paṅir lalan nara-jāṅgalaḥ ||110|| (mālatīmādhavam 5.5)

atha dhīroddhataḥ—

mātsaryavān ahaṅkāri māyāvī roṣaṇaś calaḥ |

vikatthano bhārgavādir dhīroddhata udāhṛtaḥ ||111|| 78

yathā—

na trastaṁ yadi nāma bhūta-karuṇā-santāna-śāntātmanas
tena vyārujatā dhanur bhagavato devād bhavānī-pateḥ |
tat-putras tu madāndha-tāraka-vadhād viśvasya dattotsavaḥ
skandaḥ skanda iva priyo'ham athavā śiṣyaḥ katham viśmṛtaḥ ||112||
(mahāvīra 2.28)

ete ca nāyakāḥ sarva-rasa-sādhāraṇāḥ smṛtāḥ |
śṛṅgārāpekṣayā teṣāṁ traividhyaṁ kathyate budhaiḥ ||113|| 79
patiś copapatiś caiva vaiśikaś ceti bhedataḥ |
patis tu vidhinā pāṇigrāhakaḥ kathyate budhaiḥ ||114|| 80

yathā—

sa mānasīm meru-sakhaḥ pitṛṇām
kanyām kulasya sthitaye sthitijñāḥ |
menām munīnām api mānanīyām
ātmānurūpām vidhinopayeme ||115|| (ku.sarṁ. 1.18)

caturdhā so'pi kathito vṛtṭyā kāvya-vicakṣaṇaiḥ |
anukūlaḥ śaṭho dhrṣṭo dakṣiṇāś ceti bhedataḥ ||116|| 81

tatra—

anukūlas tv eka-jāniḥ ||117|| 82a

tatra dhīrodāttānukūlo, yathā—

sītām hitvā daśamukha-ripur nopayeme yad anyām
tasyā eva pratikṛti-sakho yat kratūnājahāra |
vṛttāntena śravaṇa-viśaya-prāpiṇā tena bhartuḥ
sā durvāraṁ katham api parityāga-duḥkham viṣeḥ ||118|| (ra.vaṁ. 14.87)

dhīra-lalitānukūlo, yathā—

sa kadācid avekṣita-prajāḥ
saha devyā vijahāra suprajāḥ |
nagaropavane śacī-sakho
marutām pālayiteva nandane ||119|| (ra.vaṁ. 8.32)

dhīraśāntānukūlo, yathā—

priya-mādhave kim asi mayy avatsalā
nanu so'ham eva yam anandayat purā |
svayam āgrhīta-kamaṇīya-kaṅkaṇas
tava mūrtimān iva mahotsavaḥ karaḥ ||120|| (mālatī-mādhave 9.9)

dhīroddhatānukūlo, yathā—

kim kaṅṭhe śithilīkṛto bhuja-latā-pāśaḥ pramādān mayā

nidrāccheda-vivartaneṣv abhimukhaṁ nādyāsi sambhāvitā |
anya-strī-jana-saṅkathā-laghur ahaṁ svapne'pi nālakṣito
doṣaṁ paśyasi kaṁ priye parijanopālabha-yogye mayi ||121|| (veṇī 2.9)

atha śaṭhaḥ—

śaṭho gūdhāparādha-kṛt ||122|| 82b

yathā—

svapna-kīrtita-vipakṣam aṅganāḥ
pratyabhaitur avadanty eva tam |
pracchadānta-galitāśru-bindubhiḥ
krodha-bhinna-valayir vivartanaḥ ||123|| (ra.vam. 19.22)

atha dhrṣṭaḥ—

dhrṣṭo vyaktānya-yuvatī-bhoga-lakṣmāpi nirbhayaḥ ||124|| 82cd

yathā mamaiva—

ko doṣo maṇi-mālikā yadi bhavet kaṅṭhe na kiṁ śaṅkaro
dhatte bhūṣaṇam ardhha-candram amalāṁ candre na kiṁ kālīmā |
tat sādhu eva kṛtaṁ kṛtaṁ bhaṇitibhir naivāparāddham tvayā
bhāgyaṁ draṣṭum anīśayaiva bhavataḥ kāntāparāddham mayā ||125||

atha dakṣiṇaḥ—

nāyikāsv apy anekāsu tulyo dakṣiṇa ucyate ||126|| 83ab

yathā—

snātā tiṣṭhati kuntaleśvara-sutā vāro'ṅga-rāja-svasur
dyūte rātrir iyaṁ jita kamalayā devī prasādyādya ca |
ity antaḥ-pura-sundariḥ prati mayā vijñāya vijñāpīte
devenāpratipatti-mūḍha-manasā dvitrāḥ sthitaṁ nāḍikāḥ ||127||

atha upapatih—

laṅghitācārayā yas tu vināpi vidhinā striyā | 83cd

saṅketaṁ nīyate prokto budhair upapatih tu saḥ ||128|| 84ab

yathā—

bhartā niḥśvasite'py asūyati mano-jighraḥ sapatnī-janaḥ
śvaśrūr iṅgita-daivataṁ nayanayor ūhāliho yātarāḥ |
tad dūrād ayam aṅjaliḥ kim amunā dṛghaṅgi-pātena te
vaidagdhi-racanā-prapañca-rasika vyartho'yam atra śramaḥ ||129||

dakṣiṇyam ānukūlyam ca dhārṣṭyam cāniyatatvataḥ | 84cd

nocitānyasya śaṭhyam syād anya-cittatva-sambhavāt ||130|| 85ab

śaṭhopapatir, yathā—

majjhaṇṇe jaṇa-suṇṇe kariṇīe bhakkhidesu kamalesu |
avisesaṇṇa kahaṃ bia gado si saṇa-bāddiāṃ datṭhum ||131||

[madhyāhne jana-sūnye kariṇyā bhakṣiteṣu kamaleṣu |
aviśeṣajña katham iva gato'si śaṇa-vāṭikāṃ draṣṭum ||]

atra kayācit svairiṇyām mayi saṅketam gatāyām tvam tu śaṇa-vāṭikāyām kathāpi rantum
gato'siti vyaṅgyārthenānyāsaṅga-sūcanād ayaṃ śaṭhopapatih |

atha vaiśikah—

rūpavān śīla-sampannaḥ śāstrajñaḥ priya-darśanaḥ | 85cd
kulīno matimān sūro ramya-veṣa-yuto yuvā ||132||
adīnaḥ surabhis tyāgī sahanaḥ priya-bhāṣanaḥ | 86
śaṅka-vihīno mānī ca deśa-kāla-vibhāga-vit ||133||
dākṣya-cāturya-mādhurya-saubhāgyādibhir anvitaḥ | 87
veśyopabhoga-rasiko yo bhavet sa tu vaiśikah ||134||
kalakaṅṭhādiko lakṣyo bhāṇādāv eva vaiśikah || 88
sa tridhā kathyate jyeṣṭha-madhya-nīca-vibhedataḥ ||135|| 89ab

teṣāṃ lakṣaṇāni bhāva-prakāśikāyām uktāni | yathā—

asaṅgo'pi svabhāvena saktavac ceṣṭate muhuḥ |
tyāgī svabhāva-madhuraḥ sama-duḥkha-sukhaḥ śuciḥ ||136||
kāma-tantreṣu nipuṇaḥ kruddhānunaya-kovidah |
sphurite cādhare kiṁcid dayitāyā virajyati ||137||
upacāra-paro hy eṣa uttamaḥ kathyate budhaiḥ |
vyalīka-mātre dṛṣṭe'syā na kupyati na rajyati ||138||
dadāti kāle kāle ca bhāvaṃ gṛhṇāti bhāvataḥ |
sarvārthair api madhya-sthas tām evopacaret punaḥ ||139||
dṛṣṭe doṣe virajyeta sa bhaven madhyamaḥ pumān |
kāma-tantreṣu nirlajjaḥ karkaśo rati-keliṣu ||140||
avijñāta-bhayāmarṣaḥ kṛtyākṛtya-vimūḍha-dhīḥ |
mūrkhaḥ prasakta-bhāvaś ca viraktāyām api striyām ||141||
mitrair nivāryamāṇo'pi pāruṣyaṃ prāpito'pi ca |
anya-sneha-parāvṛttāṃ saṁkrānta-ramaṇām api |
striyaṃ kāmayate yas tu so'dhamaḥ parikīrtitaḥ ||142|| [bhā.pra. 5.37-44] iti |

atha śṛṅgāra-netṛṇām sāhāyya-karaṇocitah | 89cd
nirūpyante pīṭhamarda-viṭa-ceṭa-vidūṣakāḥ ||143||

tatha pīṭhamardaḥ—

nāyakānucarō bhaktaḥ kiṁcid ūnaś ca tad-guṇaiḥ || 90
pīṭhamarda iti khyātaḥ kupita-strī-prasādakaḥ ||144||
kāma-tantra-kalā-vedī viṭa ity abhidhīyate || 91

sandhāna-kuśalaś ceṭaḥ kalahamsādiko mataḥ |
vikṛtāṅga-vaco-veṣair hāsya-kārī vidūṣakaḥ ||145|| 92

atha sahāya-guṇāḥ—
deśa-kārajñatā bhāṣā-mādhuryam ca vidagdhatā |
protsāhane kuśalatā yathokta-kathanam tathā | 93
nigūḍha-mantratety ādyāḥ sahāyānām guṇā matāḥ ||146||

iti nāyaka-prakaraṇam

atha nāyikā nirūpyante—

netṛ-sādhāraṇa-guṇair upetā nāyikā matā | 94
svakīyā parakīyā ca sāmānyā ceti sā tridhā ||147||

tatra svakīyā—
sapat-kāle vipat-kāle yā na muñcati vallabham | 95
śīlārjava-guṇopetā sā svakīyā kathitā budhaiḥ ||148||

yathā—

kiṁ tādeṇa ṇarinda-sehara-sihālīḍhaggapādeṇa me
kiṁ vā me sasureṇa vāsava-mahā-simhāsaṇaddhāsinā |
te deśā giriṇo a de vaṇamahī saccea me vallahā
kosallātaṇaassa jattha calaṇe vandāmi ṇandāmi a ||149||
(bāla-rāmāyaṇa 6.79)

[*kiṁ tātena narendra-śekhara-śikhālīḍhāgra-pādena me
kiṁ vā me śvaśureṇa vāsava-mahā-simhāsanādhyāsinā |
te deśā girayaś ca te vana-mahī sā caiva me vallabhāḥ
kausalyā-tanayasya yatra caraṇau vande ca nandāmi ca ||*

sā ca svīyā tridhā mugdhā madhyā prauḍheti kathyate ||150|| 96

tatra mugdhā—
mugdhā nava-vayaḥ-kāmā ratau vāmā mṛduḥ krudhi |
yatate rata-ceṣṭāyām gūḍham lajjā-manoharam ||151|| 97
kṛtāparādhe dayite vikṣate rudatī satī |
apriyam vā priyam vāpi na kiñcid api bhāṣate ||152|| 98

vayasā mugdhā, yathā mamaiva—
ullolitam himakare nivīḍāndhakāram
uttejitam viśama-sādhaka-bāṇa-yugmam |
unmajjitam kanaka-koraka-yugmam
asyām ullāsītā ca gagane tanu-vīci-rekhā ||153||

nava-kāmā, yathā mamaiva—

bālā prasādhana-vidhau nidadhāti cittam
dattādarā pariṇaye maṇi-putrikāṇām |
ālajjate nija-sakhī-jana-manda-hāsair
ālakṣyate tad iha bhāva-navāvatāraḥ ||154||

ratau vāmatvaṁ, yathā mamaiva—

ālokya hāra-maṇi-bimbitam ātma-kāntam
ālingatīti sahasā parivartamānā |
ālambitā karatale parivepamānā
sā sambhramāt saharīm avalambate sma ||155||

mṛdu-kopatvaṁ, yathā mamaiva—

vyāvṛtti-kramaṇodyame'pi padayoḥ pratyudgatau vartanam
bhrūbhedo'pi tad iḥṣaṇa-vyasaninā vyasmāri me cakṣuṣā |
cātūktāni karoti dagdha-rasanā ruḥṣākṣre'py udyatā
sakhyaḥ kim karavāṇi māna-samaye saṅghāta-bhedo mama ||156||

sa-vrīḍa-surata-prayatanam, yathā—

autsukyena kṛtatvarā sahabhuvā vyāvartamānā hriyā
tais tair bandhu-vadhū-janasya vacanair nītābhimukhyaṁ punaḥ |
dṛṣṭvāgre varam ātta-sādhvasa-rasā gaurī nave saṅgame
samrohat-pulakā hareṇa hasatā śliṣṭā śivāyāstu vaḥ ||157|| (ratnāvalī 1.2)

krodhād abhāṣaṇā rudatī, yathā mamaiva—

kānte kṛtāgasi puraḥ parivartamāne
sakhyaṁ saroja-śaṣinoḥ sahasā babhūva |
roṣākṣaram sudṛṣi vaktum apārayantyām
indīvara-dvayam avāpa tuṣāra-dhārām ||158||

atha madhyā—

samāna-lajjā-madanā prodyat-tāruṇya-śālinī |
madhyā kāmāyate kāntam mohānta-surata-kṣamā ||159|| 99

atha tulya-lajjā-smaratvaṁ, yathā mamaiva—

kānte paśyati sānurāgam abalā sākīkaroty ānanam
tasmin kāma-kalāpa-kuśale vyāvṛtta-vaktre kila |
paśyantī muhur antaraṅga-madanam dolāyamānekṣaṇā
lajjā-manmatha-madhyagāpi nitarām tasyābhavat prītaye ||160||

prodyat-tāruṇya-śālitvaṁ, yathā mamaiva—

netrāñcalena lalitā valitā ca dṛṣṭiḥ
sakhyaṁ karoti jaghanam pulinena sākam |
cakra-dvayena sadṛṣi kuca-kuḍmalau ca nityā
vibhāti nitarām madanasya lakṣmīḥ ||161||

mohānta-surata-kṣamatvaṁ, yathā mamaiva—
ākīrṇa-gharma-jalam ākula-keśa-pāśam
āmīlitākṣi-yugam ādr̥ta-pāravaśyam |
ānanda-kandalitam astamitānya-bhāvam
āśāsmahe kim api ceṣṭitam āyatākṣyāḥ ||162||

madhyā tridhā māna-vṛtter dhīrādhīrobhayātmikā ||163||

tatra dhīrā—

dhīrā tu vakti vakroktyā sotprāsaṁ sāgasam priyam ||164|| 100

yathā mamaiva—

ko doṣo maṇi-mālikā yadi bhavet kaṇṭhe na kim śaṅkaro
dhatte bhūṣaṇam ardha-candram amalāṁ candre na kim kālīmā |
tat sādhy eva kṛtaṁ kṛtaṁ bhaṇitibhir naivāparāddham tvayā
bhāgyam draṣṭum anīśayaiva bhavataḥ kāntāparāddham mayā ||165||²

atha adhīrā—

adhīrā paruṣair vākyaīḥ khedayed vallabham ruṣā ||166|| 101ab

yathā mamaiva—

niḥśaṅkam āgatam avekṣya kṛtāparāddham
kācin nitānta-paruṣam vinivṛtta-vaktrā |
kim prārthanābhir adhikam sukham edhi yāhi
yāhīti khinnam akarod asakṛd bruvāṇā ||167||

atha dhīrādhīrā—

dhīrādhīra tu vakroktyā sa-bāṣpaṁ vadati priyam ||168|| 101cd

yathā mamaiva—

āśleṣollasitāśayena dayitāpy ārdra tvayā cumbitā
citrokti-śravaṇotsukena kalitā tasyām niśānāthatā |
tad yuktaṁ divasāgame'tra jaḍatā kāśyam kalā-hīnatā
rājann ity uditāśru-gadgada-padam kācid bravīti priyam ||169||

atha pragalbhā—

sampūrṇa-yauvanonmattā pragalbhā rūḍha-manmathā |
dayitāṅge vilīneva yatate rati-keliṣu | 102
rata-prārambha-mātre'pi gacchaty ānanda-mūrcchatām ||170|| 103ab

sampūrṇa-yauvanatvam, yāthā—

uttuṅgau kuca-kumbhau rambhā-stambhopamānam ūru-yugam |

² Also appears as 1.125.

tarale dr̥sau ca tasyāḥ sr̥jatā dhātrā kim āhitam sukṛtam ||171||

rūḍha-manmathā, yāthā mamaiva—

niḥśvāsollasad-unnata-stana-tataṁ nirdaṣṭa-bimbādharāṁ
nirmṛṣṭāṅga-vilepanaiś ca karaṇaiś citre pravṛtte rate |
kāñcī-dāma vibhinnaṁ aṅgada-yugaṁ bhagnaṁ tathāpi priyaṁ
samprotsāhayati sma sā vidadhatī hastaṁ kvaṇat-kañkaṇam ||172||

māna-vṛtteḥ pragalbhāpi tridhā dhīrādi-bhedaḥ ||173|| 103cd

tatra dhīra-pragalbhā—

udāste surate dhīrā sāvahitthā ca sādārā ||174|| 104ab

yathā—

na pratyudgamaṇam karoti raśanā-vyāsañjanādi-cchalān
nādatte nava-mañjarīm ali-bhaya-vyājena dattām api |
datte darpaṇam ādareṇa na giram rūkṣākṣaram mānini
cāturyād vidadhāti mānam athavā vyaktīkaroti priyā ||175||

atha adhīra-pragalbhā—

santarjya niṣṭhuraṁ roṣād adhīrā tāḍayet priyam ||176|| 104cd

yathā mamaiva—

kānte sāgasi kācid antika-gate nirbhartsya roṣāruṇair
bhrūbhaṅgī-kuṭilair apāṅga-valanair ālokamānā muhuḥ |
vadhvā mekhalayā sapatna-ramaṇī-pādābja-lākṣāṅkitam
līlānilasaroruheṇa niṭilam hanti sma roṣākulā ||177||

atha dhīrādhīra-pragalbhā—

dhīrādhīra-guṇopetā dhīrādhīreti kathyate ||178|| 105ab

yathā, mamaiva—

pratyāsīdati sāgasi priyatame sā sambhramād utthitā
vaiyātyāt purataḥ sthite sati punar mānāvadhūtāsāyā |
rātrau kvāsi na cet kvacin māṇimayī mālā kutas te vadety
uktvā mekhalayā hatena sahasāśliṣṭā sa-bāṣpaṁ sthitā ||179||

dvedhā jyēṣṭhā kaniṣṭheti madhyā prauḍhāpi tādr̥śī ||180|| 105cd

ubhe api, yathā—

ekatrāsana-saṅgate priyatame paścād upetyādarād
ekasyā nayane nimīlya vihita-krīdānubandha-cchalaḥ |
īṣad-vakrīma-kandharaḥ sa-pulakaḥ premollasan-mānasām
antar-hāsa-lasat-kapola-phalakām dhūrto'parām cumbati ||181|| [amaru 19]

atretarasyām paśyantyām api sambhāvanārhatayā pihita-locanāyā jyeṣṭhatvam | tatra
samakṣam sambhāvanānarhatvāt cumbitāyāḥ kanīyastvam | evam itarad-udāhāryam |

dhīrādhīrādi-bhedena madhyā-prauḍhe tridhā tridhā |
jyeṣṭhā-kaniṣṭhā-bhedena tāḥ pratyekaṁ dvidhā dvidhā | 106
mugdhā tv eka-vidhā caivam sā trayodaśadhoditā ||182|| 107ab

atha parakīyā—
anyāpi dvividhā kanyā paroḍhā ceti bhedataḥ ||183|| 107cd
tatra kanyā tv anūdhā syāt sa-lajjā pitṛ-pālitā |
sakhī-keliṣu visrabdhā prāyo mugdhā-guṇānvitā ||184|| 108

yathā—
tām nāradaḥ kāma-caraḥ kadācit
kanyām kila prekṣya pituḥ samīpe |
samādideśaika-vadhūm bhavitrīm
premnā śarīrārdha-harām harasya ||185|| [ku.sam. 1.50]

pradhānam apradhānam vā nāṭakādāv iyaṁ bhavet |
mālatī-mādhve lakṣye mālatī-madayantike ||186|| 109

atha paroḍhā—
paroḍhā tu pareṇoḍhāpy anya-sambhoga-lālasā |
lakṣyā kṣudra-prabandhe sā sapta-śatyādike budhaiḥ ||187|| 110

yathā vā—
bhartā nisvasite'py asūyati mano-jighraḥ sapatnī-janaḥ
śvaśrūr iṅgita-daivataṁ nayanayor ihāliho yātarah |
tad dūrād ayam aṅjaliḥ kim amunā dṛbhaṅga-pātena te
vaidagdhi-racanā-prapañca-rasika vyartho'yam atra śramaḥ ||188||³

atha sāmānyā—
sādhāraṇa-strī gaṇikā kalā-prāgalbhya-dhārṣṭya-yuk ||189|| 111ab

yathā—
gādhāliṅgana-pīḍita-stana-taṭam svidyat-kapola-sthalam
sandaṣṭādharma-mukta-sītkṛtam atibhrāmyad-bhru-nṛtyat-karam |
cātu-prāya-vaco-vicitra-bhaṇitair yātai rutaiś cāṅkitam
veśyānām dhṛti-dhāma puṣpa-dhanuṣaḥ prāpnoti dhanyo ratam ||190||
(śṛṅgāra-tilake 1.127)

eṣā syād dvividhā raktā viraktā ceti bhedataḥ ||191|| 111cd

³ This verse is not found in all editions. Venkatachari has not included it in his edition.

tatra raktā tu varṇyā syād aprādhānyena nāṭake |
agnimitrasya vijñeyā yathā rājña irāvatī ||192|| 112
pradhānam apradhānam vā nāṭaketara-rūpake |
sā ced divyā nāṭake tu prādhānyenaiva varṇyate ||193|| 113

yathā—

ā darśanāt praviṣṭā sā me sura-loka-sundarī hṛdayam |
bāṇena makara-ketoḥ kṛta-mārgam abandhya-pātena ||194|| (vikramo. 2.2)

viraktā tu prahasana-prabhṛtiṣv eva varṇyate |
tasyā dhaurya-prabhṛtayo guāṣ tad-upayoginaḥ ||195|| 114
channa-kāmān ratārthājñān bāla-pāṣaṇḍa-ṣaṇḍakān |
rakteva rañjayed ibhyān niḥsvān mātrā vivāsayet ||196|| 115

channa-kāmāḥ śrotriyādayaḥ | ratārthā rati-sukha-prayojanāḥ | ajñā mūḍhāḥ | śeṣāḥ
prasiddhāḥ |

atra kecid āhuḥ—

gaṇikāyā nānurāgo guṇavaty api nāyake |
rasābhāsa-prasaṅgaḥ syād araktāyāś ca varṇane ||197||

ataś ca nāṭakāḍau tu varṇyā sā na bhaved iti ||198|| 116ab

tathā cāhuḥ [śr.ti. 1.62,64]—

sāmānyā vanitā veśyā sā dravyaṃ param icchatā ||199||
guṇa-hīne ca na dveṣo nānurāgo guṇiny api |
śṛṅgārābhāsa etāsu na śṛṅgāraḥ kadācana ||200|| iti |

tan-mataṃ nānumanute dhīmān śrī-simha-bhūpatiḥ | 116
bhāvānubandhābhāve ca nāyikātva-parāhateḥ ||201||
tasyāḥ prakaraṇāḍau ca nāyikātva-vidhānataḥ || 117
anāyikā-varṇane tu rasābhāsa-prasaṅgataḥ ||202||
tathā prakaraṇādīnām arasāśrayatāgateḥ || 118
rasāśrayaṃ tu daśadhety ādi-śāstra-virodhataḥ ||203||
tasmāt sādharma-straṇām guṇa-śālīni nāyake | 119
bhāvānubandhaḥ syād eva rudraṭasyāpi bhāṣaṇāt ||204|| 120ab

tatrāha rudraṭaḥ—(śr.ti. 1.69)

īṣyā kula-straṇsu na nāyakasya
niḥśaṅka-kelir na parāṅganāsu |
veśyāsu caitad dvitayam prarūḍham
sarvasvam etās tad aho smarasya ||205|| iti |

udāttādi-bhidām kecit sarvāsām api manvate | 120cd
tās tu prāyeṇa ḍṛśyante sarvatra vyavahārataḥ ||206||

prathamam proṣita-patikā vāsaka-sajjā tatas ca virahotkā | 121
atha khaṇḍitā matā syāt kalahāntaritābhisārikā caiva ||207||
kathitā ca vipralabdhā svādhīna-patis tathā cānyā | 122
śṛṅgāra-kṛtāvasthābhedāt tās caṣṭadhā bhinnāḥ ||208||

tatra proṣita-patikā—
dūra-deśam gate kānte bhavet proṣita-bhartṛkā | 123
asyās tu jāgaraḥ kārśyam nimittādi-vilokanam ||209||
mālinyam anavasthānam prāyaḥ śayyā-niveśanam | 124
jāḍya-cintā-prabhṛtayo vikriyāḥ kathitā budhaiḥ ||210|| 125ab

yathā mama—
dūre tiṣṭhati so'dhunā priyatamaḥ prāpto vasantodayaḥ
kaṣṭam kokila-kūjitāni sahasā jātāni dambholayaḥ |
aṅgāny apy avasāni yānti tanutām yātīva me cetanā
hā kaṣṭam mama duṣkṛtasya mahimā candro'pi caṇḍāyate ||211||

atha vāsaka-sajjikā—
bharatādayair abhidadhe strīṅām vāras tu vāsakaḥ | 125cd
svavāsaka-vaśāt kānte sameśyati gṛhāntaram ||212||
sajji-karoti cātmānam yā sā vāsaka-sajjikā | 126
asyās tu ceṣṭāḥ samparka-manoratha-vicintanam ||213||
sakhī-vinodo hṛl-lekho muhur dūti-nirīkṣaṇam | 127
priyābhigamana-mārgābhivīkṣaṇa-pramukhā matāḥ ||214|| 128ab

yatha mamaiva—
kelī-gṛham gamita-śayanam bhūṣitam cātma-deham
darśam darśam dayita-padaḥ sādaram vīkṣamāṇā |
kāma-kṛīḍām manasi vividhām bhāvinī kalpayantī
sāraṅgākṣī raṇa-raṇikayā niḥśvasantī samāste ||215||

atha virahotkaṇṭhitā—
anāgasi priyatame cirayaty utsukā tu yā | 128
virahotkaṇṭhitā bhāva-vedibhiḥ sā samīritā ||216||
asyās tu ceṣṭā hṛt-tāpo vepathuś cāṅga-sādanam | 129
aratir bāṣpa-mokṣaś ca svāvasthā-kathanādayaḥ ||217|| 130ab

yathā mamaiva—
cirayati manaḥ-kānte kāntā nirāgasi sotsukā
madhu malayajam mākaṇḍam vā nirīkṣitum akṣamā |
galita-palitam no jānīte karād api kaṅkaṇam
parabhṛta-rutam śrutvā bāṣpam vimuñcati vepate ||218||

atha khaṇḍitā—
ullaṅghya samayam yasyāḥ preyān anyopabhogavān | 130cd

bhoga-lakṣmāñcitaḥ prātar āgacchet sā hi khaṇḍitā ||219||
asyās tu cintā niḥśvāsas tūṣṇīm-bhāvo'sru-mocanam | 131
kheda-bhrānty-asphuṭālāpā ity ādyā vikriyā matāḥ ||220||

yathā mamaiva—

prabhāte prāṇeśam nava-madana-mudrāṅkita-tanuṁ
vadhūr dr̥ṣṭvā roṣāt kim api kuṭilam jalpati muhuḥ |
muhur dhatte cintām muhur api paribhrāmyati muhur
vidhatte niḥśvāsam muhur api ca bāṣpam visrjati ||221||

atha kalahāntaritā—

yā sakhīnām puraḥ pāda-patitam vallabham ruṣā | 132
nirasya paścāt tapati kalahāntaritā hi sā ||222||
asyās tu bhrānti-samlāpau moho niḥśvasitam jvaraḥ | 133
muhuḥ pralāpa ity ādyā iṣṭāś ceṣṭā manīṣibhiḥ ||223||

yathā mamaiva—

niḥśaṅkā nitarām nirasya dayitam pādānatam preyasī
kopenādyā kṛtam mayā kim idam ity ārtā sakhīm jalpati |
sodvegam bhramati kṣipaty anudīśam dr̥ṣṭim vilolākulām
ramyam dveṣṭi muhur muhuḥ pralapati śvāsādhikam mūrcchati ||224||

atha abhisārikā (svīyā)—

madanānala-santaptā yābhisārayati priyam | 134
jyotsnā-tāmasvinī yāna-yogyāmbara-vibhūṣaṇā ||225||
svayam vābhisared yā tu sā bhaved abhisārikā | 135
asyāḥ santāpa-cintādyā vikriyās tu yathocitam ||226||
kāntābhisaraṇae svīyā lajjānāśādi-śaṅkayā | 136
vyāghra-huṅkāra-santrasta-mṛga-śāva-vilocanā ||227||
nīlyādi-rakta-vasana-racitāṅgāvaguṇṭhanā | 137
svāṅge vilīnāvayavā niḥśabdām pāda-cāriṇī ||228||
susnigdhaika-sakhī-mātra-yuktā yāti samutsukā | 138
mṛṣā priye tu nidrāṇe pārśve tiṣṭhati niścalā ||229||
garvātireka-nibhṛtā śītaiḥ srag-dāma-candanaiḥ | 139
bhāvajñā bodhayaty enam tad-bhāvāvekṣaṇotsukā ||230||

yathā—

tamaḥ-savarṇam vidadhe vibhūṣaṇam
nināda-doṣeṇa nunoda nūpuram |
pratīkṣitum na sphuṭa-candrikā-bhayād
iyeṣa dūtīm abhisārikā-janaḥ ||231||

yathā vā—

mallikā-māla-bhāriṇyaḥ
sarvāṅgīnārdrā-candanāḥ |

kṣaumavatyo na lakṣyante
jyotsnāyām abhisārikā ||232|| (kāvyādarśa 2.213)

(anyāṅganābhisārikā—kanyakā)
svīyāvat kanyakā jñeyā kāntābhisaraṇa-krame ||233|| 140

(veśyābhisārikā)
veśyābhisārikā tv eti hr̥ṣṭā vaiśika-nāyakam |
āvirbhūta-smīta-mukhī mada-ghūrṇita-locanā ||234|| 141
anuliptākhillāṅgi ca vicitrābharāṇānvitā |
snehāṅkurita-romāñca-sphuṭībhūta-manobhavā ||235|| 142
samveṣṭitā parijanair bhogopakaraṇānvitaiḥ |
raśanārāva-mādhurya-dīpitānaṅga-vaibhavā ||236|| 143
caraṇāmbuja-samlagna-maṇi-mañjīra-mañjulā |
eṣā ca mṛdu-saṁsparśaiḥ keśa-kaṇḍūyanādibhiḥ | 144
prabodhayati tad-bodhe praṇayāt kupitekṣaṇā ||237||

yathā mama—
māsi madhau candrātapa-dhavalāyām niśi sakhī-janālāpaiḥ |
madanāturābhisarati praṇayavati yam sa eva khalu dhanyaḥ ||238||

atha preṣyābhisārikā—
bāhu-vikṣepa-lulita-srasta-dhammilla-mallikā | 145
calita-bhrū-vikārādi-vilāsa-lalitekṣaṇā ||239||
maireyāvīratāsvāda-mada-skhalita-jalpitā | 146
preṣyābhiyāti dayitam ceṭībhiḥ saha garvitā ||240||
priyam kaṅkaṇa-nikvāṇa-mañju-vyajana-vījanaiḥ | 147
vibodhya nirbhartsayati nāsābhaṅga-puraḥsaram ||241||

yathā—
srasta-srak-kabarī-bharam salalita-bhrūval-lihālāmadā-
vyaktālāpam itas tataḥ pratipadam vikṣipta-bāhālatā |
sotkaṅṭham dayitābhisṛtya śayitam kāntam kvaṇat-kaṅkaṇa-
kvāṇena pratibodhya bhartsayati yam dhanyaḥ sa ekaḥ pumān ||242||

atha vipralabdā—
kṛtvā saṅketam aprāpte daivād vyathitā tu yā | 148
vipralabdheti sā proktā budhair asyās tu vikriyā |
nirveda-cintā-khedāśru-mūrccā-niḥśvasanādayaḥ ||243|| 149

yathā mamaiva—
candra-bimbam udayādrim āgatam
paśya tena sakhi vañcitā vayam |
atra kim nija-gṛham nayasva mām
tatra vā kim iti vivyathe vadhūḥ ||244||

atha svādhīna-bhartṛkā—
svāyattāsanna-patikā hr̥ṣṭā svādhīna-vallabhā |
asyās tu ceṣṭāḥ kathitāḥ smara-pūjā-mahotsavaḥ | 150
vana-keli-jala-kriḍā-kusumāpacayādayaḥ ||245||

yathā mamaiva—
salilam dhammille dara-hasita-kahlāra-racanām
kapole sotkampam mrga-mada-mayam patra-tilakam |
kucābhoge kurvan lalita-makarīm kuṅkuma-mayīm
yuvā dhanyaḥ so'yam madayati ca nityam priyatamām ||246||

uttamā madhyamā nīcety evam sarvāḥ striyas tridhā ||247|| 151

tatrottamā—
abhijātaiḥ bhoga-ṭṛptaiḥ guṇibhir yā ca kāmyate |
gr̥hṇāti kāraṇe kopam anunitā prasīdati ||248|| 152
vidadhaty apriyam patyau svayam ācarati priyam |
vallabhe sāparādhe'pi tūṣṇīm tiṣṭhati sottamā ||249|| 153

atha madhyamā—
pūmsaḥ svayam kāmayate kāmyate yā ca tair vadhūḥ |
sakrodhe krudhyati muhuḥ sārṇte'nṛta-vādinī ||250|| 154
sāpakāre'pakartrī syāt snigdhe snihyati vallabhe |
evam ādi-guṇopetā madhyamā sā prakīrtitā ||251|| 155

atha nīcā—
akasmāt kupyati ruṣam prārthitāpi na muñcati |
surūpam vā kurūpam vā guṇavantam athāguṇam ||252|| 156
sthaviram taruṇam vāpi yā vā kāmayate muhuḥ |
īrṣyā-kopa-vivādeṣu niyatā sādhamā smṛtā ||253|| 157

āsām udāharaṇāni lokata evāvagantavyāni |

svīyā trayodaśa-vidhā vividhā ca varāṅganā |
vaiśikaivam ṣoḍaśadhā tās cāvasthābhir aṣṭabhiḥ ||254|| 158
ekaikam aṣṭadhā tāsām uttamādi-prabhedataḥ |
traividhyam evam sa-caturaśītis triśatī bhavet ||255|| 159
avasthā-trayam eveti kecid āhuḥ para-striyāḥ ||256||

yathā—
try-avasthaiva para-strī syāt prathamam virahonmanāḥ |
tato 'bhisārikā bhūtvābhisarantī vrajet svayam ||257||
saṅketāc cet paribhraṣṭā vipralabdā bhavet punaḥ |
parādhīna-patitvena nānyāvasthātra saṅgatā ||258|| iti | (bhāva-prakāśa)

atha nāyikā-sahāyāḥ—

āsām dūtyaḥ sakhī cetī liṅginī prativeśinī | 160

dhātreyī śilpakārī ca kumārī kathinī tathā |

kārur vipraśnikā ceti netr-mitra-guṇānvitāḥ ||259|| 161

liṅginī paṇḍita-kausīkyādiḥ | prativeśinī samīpa-gr̥ha-vartinī | śilpa-kārī vīṇā-vādanādi-nipuṇā
| kārū rajakyādiḥ | vipraśnikā daivajñā | śeṣāḥ prasiddhāḥ | itara-rasāmbanānām anati-
nirūpaṇīyatayā pṛthak-prakaraṇārambhasyānupayogāt tat-tad-rasa-prasaṅga eva nirūpaṇam
kariṣyāmaḥ ||

iti nāyikā-prakaraṇam ||

atha śṛṅgārasyoddīpana-vibhāvaḥ—

uddīpanam caturdhā syād ālambana-samāśrayam |

guṇa-ceṣṭālankṛtayas taṭasthās ceti bhedataḥ ||260|| 162

tatra guṇāḥ—

yauvanam rūpa-lāvaṇye saundaryam abhirūpatā |

mārdavam saukumāryam cety ālambana-gatā guṇāḥ ||261|| 163

tatra yauvanam—

sarvāsām api nārīṇām yauvanam tu caturvidham |

pratiyauvanam etāsām ceṣṭitāni pṛthak pṛthak ||262|| 164

tatra prathama-yauvanam—

iṣac-capala-netrāntam smara-smera-mukhāmbujam |

sa-garva-jarajogaṇḍam asamagrāruṇādharam ||263|| 165

lāvaṇyodbheda-ramyāṅgam vilasad-bhāva-saurabham |

unmilitānkura-kucam asphuṭāṅgaka-sandhikam ||264|| 166

prathamam yauvanam tatra vartamānā mṛgeksaṇā |

apekṣate mṛdu-sparśam sahate noddhatām ratim ||265|| 167

sakhī-keli-ratā svāṅga-saṁskāra-kalitādarā |

na kopa-harṣau bhajate sapatnī-darśanādiṣu | 168

nātirajyati kāntasya saṅgame kim tu lajjate ||266||

yathā—

vistārī stana-bhāra eṣa gamito na svocitām unnatim

rekhodbhāsi tathā vali-trayam idam na spaṣṭa-nimnottam |

madhye'syā rju-rāyatārdha-kapīṣā romāvalī dṛṣyate

ramyam yauvana-śaiśava-vyatikaronmiśram vayo vartate ||267||

(daśarūpakāvaloke'pi uddhṛtam idam)

asyās ceṣṭā, yathā mamaiva—
āvirbhavat-prathama-darśana-sādhvasāni
sāvajñam āḍṛta-sakhī-jana-jalpitāni |
sa-vyāja-kopa-madhurāṇi gireḥ sutāyā
vaḥ pāntu nūtana-samāgama-ceṣṭitāni ||268||

atha dvitīya-yauvanam—
stanau pīnau tanur madhyaḥ pāṇipādasya raktimā | 169
ūrū karikarākārāv aṅgam vyaktāṅga-sandhikam |
nītambo vipulo nābhīr gabhīrā jaghanam ghanam ||269|| 170
vyaktā romāvalī snaigdhyam aṅga-keśaradākṣiṣu |
dvitīya-yauvane tena kalitā vāma-locanā ||270|| 171
sakhīṣu svāśayajñāsu snigdḥā prāyeṇa mānīni |
na prasīdaty anunaye sapatnīṣv abhyasūyini ||271|| 172
nāparādhān viśahate praṇayerśyākaśayitā |
rati-keliṣv anibhṛtā ceṣṭate garvitā rahaḥ ||272|| 173

yathā—
tanvī śyāmā śikhari-daśanā pakva-bimbādharauṣṭhī
madhye kṣāmā cakita-hariṇi-prekṣaṇā nimna-nābhiḥ |
śroṇi-bhārād alasa-gamanā stoka-namrā stanābhyām
yā tatra syād yuvatī-viśaye sṛṣṭir ādyaiiva dhātuḥ ||273|| [me.dū. 2.22]

atha tṛtīya-yauvanam—
asnigdhatā nayanayor gaṇḍayor mlāna-kāntitā |
vicchāyatā khara-sparśo'py aṅgānām ślathatā manāk ||274|| 174
adhare masrṇo rāgas tṛtīye yauvane bhavet |
tatra strīṇām iyam ceṣṭā rati-tantra-vidagdhata ||275|| 175
vallabhasyāparityāgas tadākarṣaṇa-kauśalam |
anādaro'parādheṣu sapatnīṣv apy amatsaraḥ ||276|| 176

yathā ānanda-kośa-prahasane—
vaktraiḥ prayatna-vikacair valibhaiś ca gaṇḍair
madhyaiś ca māmsalataraiḥ śithilair urojaiḥ |
ghaṇṭā-pathe ratipater api nūnam etā
vṛntaślathāni kusumāni viḍambayanti ||277||

atha caturtha-yauvanam—
jarjaratvaṁ stana-śroṇi-gaṇḍoru-jaghanādiṣu |
nirmāmsatā ca bhavati caturthe yauvane striyāḥ ||278|| 177
tatra ceṣṭā rati-vidhāv anutsāho'samarthatā |
sapatnīṣv ānukūlyam ca kāntenāviraḥa-sṭhitiḥ ||279|| 178

yathā ānanda-kośa-prahasane—
kṣāmaiś ca gaṇḍa-phalakair viralaiś ca dantair

lambaiḥ kucair gata-kathā-pracuraiḥ prasaṅgaiḥ |
aṅgair ayatna-sīthilaiś ca kadāpy asevyā
bhartuḥ paṇān abhilaṣanty ahahālasāṅgyaḥ ||280||

tatra śṛṅgāra-yogyatvaṁ sarasāhlāda-kāraṇam |
ādyā-dvitīyayor eva na tṛtīya-caturthayoḥ ||281|| 179

atha rūpam—
aṅgāny abhūṣitāny eva prakṣepādyair vibhūṣaṇaiḥ |
yena bhūṣitavad bhāti tad rūpam iti kathyate ||282|| 180

yathā—
sthātum vimuktābharaṇā vimālyā
bhūyo'sahā bhūṣayitum śarīram |
agād bahiḥ kācid udāra-rūpā
yām vikṣya lajjām dadhire sabhūṣāḥ ||283||

atha lāvaṇyam—
muktāphaleṣu chāyāyās taralatvam ivāntarā |
pratibhāti yad aṅgeṣu lāvaṇyam tad ihocyate ||284|| 181

yathā—
aṅgeṣu sphaṭikādarśa-darśanīyeṣu jṛmbhate |
amalā komalā kāntir jyotsneva pratibimbitā ||285||

atha saundaryam—
aṅga-pratyāṅgakānām yaḥ sanniveśo yathocitam |
susliṣṭa-sandhi-bandhaḥ syāt tat saundaryam itīryate ||286|| 182

yathā—
dīrghākṣam śarad-indu-kānti-vadanam bāhū natāvamsayoḥ
saṅkṣiptam nividdonnata-stanam uraḥ pārśve pramṛṣṭe iva |
madhyaḥ paṇim ito nitambi jaghanam pādavarālaṅgulī
chando nartayitur yathaiva manasi śliṣṭam tathāsyā vapuḥ ||287||
(mālavikāgni-mitram 2.3)

atha abhirūpatā—
yadātmīya-guṇotkarṣair vastv anyan nikāṭa-sthitam |
sārūpyam nayati prājñair ābhirūpyam tad ucyate ||288|| 183

yathā—
eko'pi traya iva bhāti kanduko'yaṁ
kāntāyāḥ karatala-rāga-rakta-raktaḥ |
bhūmau tac-caraṇa-nakhāṁśu-gaura-gauraḥ
khasthaḥ san nayana-marīci-nīla-nīlaḥ ||289|| (bhoja-caritre 298)

atha mārḍavam—

sprṣṭam yatrāṅgam asprṣṭam iva syān mārḍavam hi tat ||290|| 184ab

yathā—

yābhyām dukūlāntara-lakṣitābhyām
visraṁsate snaigdhya-guṇena drṣṭiḥ |
nirmāṇa-kāle'pi tatas tad-ūrvoḥ
saṁsparśa-śaṅkā na vidheḥ karābhyām ||291||

atra amūrtāpi drṣṭir visraṁsate | mūrtau karau kim uteti ślakṣṇatvātiśaya-kathanān mārḍavam
|

atha saukumāryam—

yā sparśāsahatāṅgeṣu komalasyāpi vastunaḥ | 184cd
tat saukumāryam tredhā syān mukhya-madhyādhama-kramāt ||292||

atha uttama-saukumāryam—

aṅgam puṣpādi-saṁsparśāsaham yena tad uttamam ||293|| 185

yathā—

mahārha-śayyā-parivartana-cyutaiḥ
svakeśa-puṣpair api yā sma dūyate |
aśeta sā bāhu-latopadhāyinī
niṣeduṣī sthaṅḍila eva kevale ||294|| [ku.sam. 5.12]

atra yadyapy uttarārdhe sthaṅḍila-sparśa-sahatvam uktam | tathāpi sthirāgrahasyaiva manasaḥ
kleśa-sahiṣṇutvam pratīyate na punaḥ śarīrasyety atrottama-saukumāryam upapadyate |

atha madhyama-saukumāryam—

na saheta kara-sparśam yenāṅgam madhyamam hi tat ||295|| 186ab

yathā—

lākṣām vidhātum avalambita-mātram eva
sakhyāḥ kareṇa taruṇāmbuja-komalena |
kasyāścid agra-padam āśu babhūva raktaṁ
lākṣā-rasaḥ punar abhūn na tu bhūṣaṅāya ||296||
(utprekṣā-vallabhasyeti sūkti-muktāvaliḥ)

atha adhama-saukumāryam—

yenāṅgamātapādīnām asaham tad ihādhamam ||297|| 186

yathā—

āmodam āmodanam ādadhānam
nilīna-nīlālaka-cañcarīkam |

kṣaṇena padmā-mukha-padmam āsīt
tviṣā raveḥ komalayāpi tāmram ||298||

tac-ceṣṭā līlā-vilāsādayaḥ | te'py anubhāva-prakarāṇe vaksyante |

atha alaṅkṛtiḥ—

caturdhālaṅkṛtir vāso-bhūṣā-mālyānulepanaiḥ ||299|| 187ab

tatra vastrālaṅkāro, yathā—

kṣīroda-veleva saphena-puñjā
paryāpta-candreva śarat-triyāmā |
navam nava-kṣauma-nivāsinī sā
bhūyo babhau darpaṇam ādadhānā ||300|| [ku.sam. 7.26]

bhūṣālaṅkāro, yathā—

sā sambhavadbhiḥ kusumair lateva
jyotirbhir udyadbhir iva triyāmā |
sarid vihaṅgair iva liyamānair
āmucyamānābharaṇā cakāṣe ||301|| [ku.sam. 7.27]

mālyānulepanālaṅkāro, yathā—

ālolair anumīyate madhukaraiḥ keṣeṣu mālya-grahaḥ
kāntiḥ kāpi kapolayoḥ prathayate tāmbūlam antargatam |
aṅgānām anubhūyate parimalair ālepana-prakriyā
veṣaḥ ko'pi vidagdha eṣa sudṛśaḥ sūte sukham cakṣuṣoḥ ||302||

atha taṭasthāḥ—

taṭasthās candrikā dhārā-grha-candrodayāv api | 187
kokilālāpam ākanda-manda-māruta-ṣaṭ-padāḥ |
latā-maṇḍapa-bhūgeha-dīrghikā-jala-dāravāḥ ||303|| 188
prāsāda-garbha-saṅgīta-krīḍādri-sarid-ādayaḥ |
evam ūhyā yathā kālam upabhogopayoginaḥ ||304|| 189

tatra candrikāya uddīpanatvam, yathā—

durāsade candrikayā sakhī-gaṇai-
rlatāli-kuñje lalitā nigūhitā |
cakora-cañcu-cyuta-kaumudī-kaṇam
kuto'pi dṛṣṭvā bhajati sma mūrchanām ||305||

dhārā-grhasya, yathā—

sā candrakāntām api candra-kānta-
vedim adhiṣṭhātum apārayanti |

dhārā-gr̥ham̐ prāpya tad apy anaṅga-
ghorāsīdhārā-gr̥ham̐ anvamaṅsta ||306||

candrodayasya, yathā—

candra-bimbam udayādrim āgatam̐
paśya tena sakhi vañcitā vayam |
atra kiṁ nija-gr̥ham̐ nayasva mām̐
tatra vā kim iti vivyathe vadhūḥ ||307||

kokilālāpasya, yathā—

cūtāṅkurāsvāda-kaṣāya-kaṅṭhaḥ
puṁskokilo yan madhuram̐ cukūja |
manasvinī-māna-vighāta-dakṣam̐
tad eva jātam̐ vacanam̐ smarasya ||308|| [ku.sam̐. 3.32]

mākandasya, yathā—

cira-lālita eṣa bāla-cūtaḥ
svakarāvarjita-kumbha-vāri-sekaiḥ |
kusumāyudha-sāyakān prasūte
payasā pannaga-varḍhanm̐ tad etat ||309||

mākanda ity aśokādīnām̐ upalakṣaṇam̐ |

manda-mārutasya, yathā—

bhṛśam̐ nipīto bujagāṅganābhir
vinirgatas tad-garalena sākam̐ |
tad anyathā cet katham̐ akṣiṇot tām̐
adakṣiṇo dakṣiṇa-mātariśvā ||310||

ṣaṭpada-svanasya, yathā—

madhuvratānām̐ mada-mantharāṇām̐
mantrair apūrvair iva mañjunādaiḥ |
madhuśriyo mānavatī-janānām̐
māna-grahoccātanam̐ ācaranti ||311||

latā-maṅḍapasya, yathā—

eṣā pūgavanī praphulla-kusumā paryanta-cūta-drumā
tan-madhye'pi sarovaram̐ nidhuvanāntānanda-mandānilam̐ |
tat-tīre kadali-gr̥ham̐ vilasitam̐ tasyāntare mallikā-
vallī-maṅḍapam̐ atra sā sunayanā tvan-mārgam̐ avekṣate ||312||

bhūgehasya, yathā—

kālāgarūdgāra-sugandhi-gandha-
dhūpādhivāsāśraya-bhū-gr̥heṣu |
na tatra sur māgha-samīraṇebhyaḥ

śyāmākucoṣmāśrayiṇaḥ pumāmsaḥ ||313||

dīrghikāyā, yathā—

etasmin mada-kala-mallikākṣa-pakṣa-
vyādhūta-sphurad-uru-daṇḍa-puṇḍarikāḥ |
bāspāmbhaḥ paripatanodgamāntarāle
dṛśantām avirahita-śriyo vibhāgāḥ ||314|| (mālatī-mādhava 9.14)

jaladāravasya, yathā—

manasvinīnām manaso'pi mānas
tathāpanīto ghana-garjitenā |
yathopagūḍhāḥ prathitāgasō'pi
kṣaṇam vidagdhāḥ kupitā ivāsan ||315||

atra jaladārava-grahaṇam vidyud-ādīnām apy upalakṣaṇam | **vidyuto, yathā—**

varṣāsu tāsu kṣaṇa-ruk-prakāśā-
dgopāṅganā mādhavam ālilinga |
vidyuc ca sā vikṣya tad-aṅga-śobhām
hrīṇeva tūrṇam jaladam jagāhe ||316||

prāsāda-garbhasya, yathā—

gopānasī-saṁśrita-barhiṇeṣu
kapota-pālī-stha-kapotakeṣu |
prāsāda-garbheṣu rasādvitiyo
reme payodānila-durgameṣu ||317||

saṅgītasya, yathā—

mādhavo madhura-mādhavī-latā-
maṇḍape paṭu-ṛaṭan-madhuvrate |
saṁjagau śravaṇa-cāru gopikā-
māna-mīna-vaḍīśena veṇunā ||318||

krīḍādrer, yathā—

nīcair ākhyam girim adhivases tatra viśrāma-hetos
tvat-samparkāt pulakitam iva prauḍha-puṣpaiḥ kadambaiḥ |
yaḥ puṇya-strī-rati-parimalodgāribhir nāgarāṇām
uddāmāni prathayati śilā-veśmabhir yauvanāni ||319|| [me.dū. 1.26]

sarito, yathā—

athormi-mālonmada-rāja-hamse
rodho-latā-puṣpa-vahe sarayvāḥ |
vihartum icchā vanitā-sakhasya
tasyāmbhasi grīṣma-sukhe babhūva ||320|| (ra.vam. 16.54)

ity ādy anyad apy udāhāryam |

--o)0(o--

athānubhāvāḥ—

ālambana-gatās ceṣṭā anubhāvā vivakṣitāḥ |
bhāvaṁ manogataṁ sāksāt sva-hetuṁ vyañjayanti ye |
te'nubhāvā iti khyātā bhrū-kṣepa-smitādayaḥ ||321|| 190
te caturdhā citta-gātra-vāg-buddhyārambha-sambhavāḥ |
tatra ca bhāvo hāvo helā śobhā kānti-dīptī ca ||322|| 191
prāgalbhyaṁ mādhuryaṁ dhairyaudāryaṁ ca cittajā bhāvāḥ |
nirvikārasya cittasya bhāvāḥ syād ādi-vikriyā ||323|| 192

tatra bhāvāḥ, tathoktaṁ hi prāktanair api—

cittasyāvikṛtiḥ sattvaṁ vikṛteḥ kāraṇe sati |
tatrādyā vikriyā bhāvo bījasyādi-vikāravat ||324|| iti |
(from Śāradatanaya's *Bhāva-prakāśa*)

bhāvo, yathā mamaiva—

bālā prasādhana-vidhau nidadhāti cittam
dattādarā pariṇaye maṇi-putrikāṇām |
sā śaṅkate nija-sakhī-jana-manda-hāsair
ālakṣyate tad iha bhāvanavāvatāraḥ ||325|| (above 1.154)

atra pūrvam śaiśavena rasānabhijñasya cittasya prasādhana-vidhitsā-pāñcālikā-pariṇayādara-
sakhī-jana-hāsa-śaṅkādinām tat-prathamam eva sambhūtatvād bhāvāḥ |

atha hāvāḥ—

grīvā-recaka-samyukto bhrū-netrādi-vilāsa-kṛt |
bhāva īṣat-prakāśo yaḥ sa hāva iti kathyate ||326|| 193

yathā—

dhātrī-vacobhir dhvani-marma-garbhair
kṣaṇam saroṣa-smita-māta-lajjā |
pāñcālikā-dvandvam ayojayat sā
sambandhinī svasya sakhī-janasya ||327||

atra citta-vikāraṇām roṣa-harṣa-lajjādinām kuṭilekṣaṇa-smita-natānanatvādibhir īṣat-
prakāśanād ayaṁ hāvāḥ |

atha helā—

nānā-vikāraiḥ suvyaktaḥ śṛṅgārākṛti-sūcakaiḥ |

hāva eva bhaved dhelā lalitābhīnayātmikā ||328|| 194

yathā—

vivṛṇvatī śaila-sutā bhāvam aṅgaiḥ
sphurad bāla-kadamba-kalpaiḥ |
sācīkṛtā cārutareṇa tasthau
mukhena paryasta-vilocanena ||329|| [ku.sām. 3.68]

atra romāñca-mukha-sācīkaraṇa-paryasta-vilocanatvādi-vikāraiś citta-
vyāpārasyātiprakāśatvena helā |

tatra śobhā—

sā śobhā rūpa-bhogādyair yat syād aṅga-vibhūṣaṇam ||330|| 195ab

yathā—

aśīthila-parirambhād ardha-śiṣṭāṅga-rāgām
avirata-rata-vegād aṃsa-lamboru-cūlim |
uṣas i śayana-gehād uccalantīm skhalantīm
kara-tala-dhṛta-nīvīm kātarākṣīm bhajāmaḥ ||331||

atha kāntiḥ--

śobhaiva kāntir ākhyātā manmathāpyāyanojjvalā ||332|| 195cd

yathā—

uttiṣṭhantya ratānte bharam uragapatau pāṇinaikena kṛtvā
dhṛtvā cānyena vāsaḥ śīthilita-kavarī-bhāram aṃse vahantyaḥ |
bhūyas tat-kāla-kānti-dviguṇita-surata-prītinā śauriṇā vaḥ
śayyām āliṅgya nītam vapur alasa-lasad-bāhu lakṣmyaḥ punātu ||333||
(veṇī-samhāra 1.3)

atra pūrva-ratānta-janitāyā vapuḥ-kānter uttara-ratārambha-hetutvān manmathāpyāyakatvam
|

atha dīptiḥ--

kāntir eva vayo-bhoga-deśa-kāla-guṇādibhiḥ |
uddīpitātivistāram yātā ced dīptir ucyate ||334|| 196

yathā—

yatra strīṇām priyatama-bhujocchvāsītāliṅgitānām
aṅga-glānīm surata-janitām tantu-jālāvalambāḥ |
tvat-samrodhāpagama-vīsadaś candra-pādair niśīthe
vyālumpanti sphuṭa-jala-lava-syandinaś candra-kāntāḥ ||335|| [meghadūta 2.9]

atra priyatamāliṅgana-saudha-jyotsnādi-guṇaiḥ surata-glāni-vyālopanād uttara-suratotsāha-
rūpā dīptiḥ pratīyate |

atha prāgalbhyam—

niḥśaṅkatvaṁ prayogeṣu prāgalbhyam parikīrtyate ||336|| 197ab

śiṣyatām nidhuvanopadeśinah
śaṅkarasya rahasi prapannayā |
śikṣitam yuvati-naipuṇam tayā
yat tad eva guru-dakṣiṇī-kṛtam ||337|| [ku.sam. 8.17]

atra guru-dakṣiṇī-kṛtam ity anena pratikaraṇa-rūpaṁ prāgalbhyam pratīyate |

atha mādhyam—

mādhyam nāma ceṣṭānām sarvāvasthāsu mādavam ||338|| 197cd

yathā—

vāmaṁ sandhi-stimīta-valayaṁ nyasya hastam nitambe
kṛtvā śyāmāvitapa-sadṛśam srasta-muktaṁ dvitīyam |
pādānguṣṭhālulita-kusume kuṭṭime pātitaḥsam
nṛttād asyāḥ sthitam atitarām kāntam ṛjvāyatārdham ||339||

(mālavikāgni-mitram 2.6)

atra pādānguṣṭhena kusuma-lolanādi-kriyānām nṛttānta-pariśrāntāv api cārutvān⁴
mādhyam |

atha dhairyam—

sthirā cittonnatir yā tu tad dhairyam iti saṁjñitam ||340|| 198ab

yathā—

atha viśvātmane gaurī sandideśa mithaḥ sakhīm |
dātā me bhūtbhṛtām nāthaḥ pramaṇīkriyatām iti ||341|| [ku.sam. 6.1]

atha audāryam—

audāryam vinayam prāhuḥ sarvāvasthānugam budhāḥ ||342|| 198cd

yathā—

kalyāṇa-buddher athavā tavāyam
na kāma-cāro mayi śaṅkanīyaḥ |
mamaiva janmāntara-pātakānām
vipāka-visphūrjathur aprasahyaḥ ||343|| (ra.varm. 14.62)

atrānaparādhe'pi niṣkāsayato rāmasyaṅupālbhāt sītāyā audāryam pratīyate | sarvāvasthā-
samatvāviditeṅgitākāratva-rūpayor lakṣaṇayoś citta-dhairya evāntarbhūtatvāt bhoja-rāja-

⁴ Note that *cārutā*, as found in *Ujjvala-nīlamanī*, is the word used here in the place of *mārdava*.

lakṣitau sthairyā-gāmbhīrya-rūpāv anyau dvau cittārambhau cāsmad-ukte dhairyā
evāntarbhūtāv iti daśaiva cittārambhāḥ |

atha gātrārambhāḥ—

līlā vilāso vicchittir vibhramāḥ kilakiñcitam |
moṭṭāyitaṁ kuṭṭamitaṁ bibboko lalitaṁ tathā | 199
vihṛtaṁ ceti vijñeyā yoṣitāṁ daśa gātrajāḥ ||344||

tatra līlā—

priyānukaraṇaṁ yat tu madhurālāpa-pūrvakaiḥ | 200
ceṣṭitair gatibhir vā syāt sā līleti nigadyate ||345||

yathā—

duṣṭa-kāliya tiṣṭhādya kṛṣṇo'ham iti cāparā |
bāhum āsphotya kṛṣṇasya līlā-sarvasvam ādade ||346|| [vi.pu. 5.13.27]

atha vilāsaḥ—

priya-samprāpti-samaye bhrū-netrānana-karmaṇām | 201
tātkāliko viśeṣo yaḥ sa vilāsa itīritāḥ ||347||

yathā—

bālā sakhī-tanu-latāntarītā bhavantam
ālokya mugdha-madhurair alāsair apāṅgaiḥ |
siṁha-kṣamā-ramaṇa cittaja-mohanāstrair
lakṣmīr abhitti-likhiteva ciraṁ samāste ||348||

atha vicchittiḥ—

ākālpa-kalpanālpāpi vicchittir atikānti-kṛt ||349|| 202

yathā—

ālolair avagamyate madhukaraiḥ keśeṣu mālya-grahaḥ
kāntiḥ kāpi kapolayoḥ prathayate tāmbūlam antargatam |
aṅgānām anumīyate parimalair ālepana-prakriyā
veśaḥ ko'pi vidagdha eṣa sudṛśaḥ sūte sukhaṁ cakṣuṣoḥ ||350||

atha vibhramāḥ—

priyā-gamana-velāyām madanāveśa-sambhramāt |
vibhramo'ṅgada-hārādi-bhūṣā-sthāna-viparyayaḥ ||351|| 203

yathā—

cakāra kācit sita-candanānke
kāñcī-kalāpaṁ stana-bhāra-yugme |
priyam prati preṣita-dṛṣṭir anyā
nitamba-bimbe ca babandha hāram ||352||

atha kilakiñcitam—

śoka-roṣāśru-harṣādeḥ sañkaraḥ kila-kiñcitam ||353|| 204ab

yathā—

dattam śrutam dyūta-panam sakhībhyo
vivakṣati preyasi kuñcita-bhrūḥ |
kañṭham karābhyām avalambya tasya
mukham pidhatte sma kapolakena ||354||

yathā vā—

rati-krīḍā-dyūte katham api samāsādya samayam
mayā labdhe tasyāḥ kvañita-kala-kañṭhārdham adhare |
kṛta-bhrū-bhaṅgāsau prakatita-vilakṣārdha-rudita-
smiṭa-krodhodbhrāntam punar api vidadhyān mayi mukham ||355||
(dhanikasya avalokaḥ to da.rū. 2.39)

atha moṭṭāyitam—

svābhilāṣa-prakaṭam moṭṭāyitam itīritam ||356|| 204

yathā mamaiva—

ākarnya karṇa-yugalaika-rasāyanāni
tanvyā priyasya gaditāni sakhī-kathāsu |
ālola-kañkaṇa-jhaṇatkaraṇābhirāmam
āvellite bhuja-late lalitāṅga-bhaṅgam ||357||

atha kuṭṭamitam—

keśādharaḍi-grahaṇe modamāne'pi mānase |
duḥkhiteva bahiḥ kupyed yatra kuṭṭamitam hi tat ||358|| 205

yathā--

pāṇi-pallava-vidhūnanam antaḥ-
śītkṛtāni nayanārdha-nimeṣāḥ |
yoṣitām rahasi gadgada-vācām
astratām upayayur madanasya ||359|| [kirāṭa 9.50]

atra rahasīti sāmānya-sūcitānām keśādhara-grahaṇādīnām kārya-bhūtaiḥ pāṇi-pallava-
vidhūnana-sītkṛtādibhir bahir eva kopasya pratīyamānatvāt kuṭṭamitam |

atha bibbokaḥ—

iṣṭe'py anādaro garvān mānād bibboka īritāḥ ||360|| 206ab

garvād, yathā—

pumsānunitā śata-sāma-vādair
garvān nirīheva cucumba kācit |
arthānabhīṣṭān api vāma-śīlāḥ

striyaḥ parārthān iva kalpayanti ||361||

mānād, yathā—

nirvibhujya daśana-cchadam tato
vāci bhartur avadhīraṇā-parā |
śaila-rāja-tanayā samīpagām
ālālāpi vijayām ahetukam ||362|| [ku.sam. 8.49]

atra sandhyā-nimittam mānād anādareṇa bibbokaḥ |

atha **lalitam**—

vinyāsa-bhaṅgi-raṅgānām bhrū-vilāsa-manoharāḥ || 206
sukumārā bhaved yatra lalitam tad-udīritam ||363||

yathā—

caraṇa-kamala-kāntyā dehalīm arcayantī
kanaka-maya-kavāṭam pāṇinā kampayantī |
kuvalaya-mayam akṣṇā toraṇam pūrayantī
varatanur iyam āste mandirasyeva lakṣmīḥ ||364||

atha **viḥṛtam**—

īrṣyayā māna-lajjābhyām na dattam yogyam uttaram | 207
kriyayā vyajyate yatra viḥṛtam tad udīritam ||365||

īrṣyayā, yathā—

tathāgatāyām parihāsa-pūrvam
sakhyaṁ sakhī vetra-bhṛd ābabhāṣe |
ārye vrajāvo'nyata ity athainām
vadhūr asūyākuṭilam dadarśa ||366||

atra na vrajāva ity uttaram adattvā kuṭila-darśanenaiva vyañjanād viḥṛtam |

mānena, yathā—

adyāpi tan-manasi samparivartate me
rātrau mayi kṣutavati kṣiti-pāla-putryā |
jīveti maṅgala-vacaḥ parihṛtya roṣāt
karṇe'rpitam kanaka-patram anālapantyā ||367||

[caura-pañcāśikā 11]

lajjayā, yathā—

apy avastuni kathā-pravṛttaye
praśna-tatparam anaṅga-śāsanam |
vikṣitena parigrhya pārvatī
mūrdha-kampamayam uttaram dadau ||368|| [ku.sam. 8.6]

itthaṁ śrī-simha-bhūpena sattvālaṅkāra-śālinā | 208
kathitāḥ sattvajāḥ strīṇām alaṅkāraś tu vimśatiḥ ||369||
sattvād daśaiva bhāvādyā jātā līlādayas tu na | 209
ato hi vimśatir bhāvāḥ sāttvikā iti nocitam ||370||
yuḡyate sāttvikatvaṁ ca bhāvādi-sahacāriṇaḥ | 210
līlādi-daśakasyāpi chatrī-nyāya-balāt sphuṭam ||371||
bhojena krīḍitaṁ kelir ity anyau gātrajau smṛtau | 211
ato vimśatir ity atra saṅkhyeyaṁ nopapadyate ||372||

tathā hi lakṣitam anenaiva ca—
krīḍitaṁ kelir ity anyau gātrārambhāv udāhṛtau |
bālya-yauvana-kaumāra-sādhāraṇa-vihāra-bhāk |
viśeṣaḥ krīḍitaṁ kelis tad eva dayitāśrayam ||373|| iti |

udāhṛtaṁ ca | krīḍitaṁ, yathā—
mandākinī-saikata-vedikābhiḥ
sā kandukaiḥ kṛtrima-putrakaiś ca |
reme muhur madhya-gatā sakhīnām
krīḍā-rasaṁ nirviśatīva bālye ||374|| [ku.sarṁ. 7.29]

kelir, yathā—
vyapohitum locanato mukhānilair
apārayantaṁ kila puṣpajam rajah |
payodhareṇorasi kācid unmanāḥ
priyam jaghānonnata-pīvara-stanī ||375|| [kirāṭa 8.19] iti |

atrocyate bhāva-tattva-vedinā simha-bhūbhujā | 212
ādyah praḡ eva bhāvādi-samutpatteś ca śaiśave ||376||
kanyā-vinoda-mātratvād anubhāveṣu neṣyate | 213
prema-visrambha-mātratvān nānyasyāpy anubhāvātā |
ato vimśatir ity eṣā saṅkhyā saṅkhyāvatām matā ||377|| 214

atha pauraṣa-sāttvikāḥ—
śobhā vilāso mādhuryaṁ dhairyam gāmbhīryam eva ca |
lalitaudārya-tejāmsi sattva-bhedās tu pauraṣāḥ ||378|| 215

tatra śobhā—
nīce dayādhike spardhā śauryotsāhau ca dakṣatā |
yatra prakāṭatām yānti sā śobheti prakīrtitā ||379|| 216

nīce dayādhike spardhā, yathā—
kṣudrāḥ santrāsam enaṁ vijahitaharayo bhinna-śakrebha-kumbhā
yuṣmad-gātreṣu lajjām dadhati paramam amī sāyakāḥ sampatantaḥ |
saumitre tiṣṭha pātraṁ tvam api na hi ruṣāṁ nanv aham meghanādaḥ
kiñcid bhrū-bhaṅga-lilā-niyamita-jaladhīm rāmam anveṣayāmi ||380||

(hanuman-nāṭake 12.2)

atra prathamārdhe kṣudra-kapi-ṣayā dayā, uttarārdhe rāma-ṣayā spardhā cendrajitaḥ
pratīyate | śaurye sattva-sāraḥ | utsāhaḥ sthairyam | dakṣatā kṣipra-kāritvam | eṣāṃ nāyaka-
guṇa-nirūpaṇāvasara evodāharaṇāni darśitāni |

atha vilāsaḥ—

vṛṣabhasyeva gambhīrā gatir dhīraṃ ca darśanam |
sasmitaṃ ca vaco yatra sa vilāsa itīritaḥ ||381|| 217

gambhīra-gamaṇaṃ, yathā—

tān arghyān arghyam ādāya dūraṃ pratyudyayau giriḥ |
namayan sāra-gurubhiḥ pāda-nyāsair vasundharām ||382|| [ku.sarṃ. 6.50]

dhīra-dṛṣṭir, yathā—

tat gambhīraṃ vinivartitena
prabhāta-pankeruha-bandhureṇa |
apaśyad akṣṇā madhumātmajanmā
pratyābabhāṣe sa ca daitya-dūtam ||383||

sasmitaṃ vaco, yathā—

dyotitāntaḥ-sabhaiḥ kunda-kuḍmalāgra-dataḥ smitaiḥ |
snapitevābhavat tasya śuddha-varṇā sarasvatī ||384|| (māgha. 2.7)

atha mādhyamam—

tan mādhyamam yatra ceṣṭā-dṛṣṭy-ādeḥ sprhaṇīyatā ||385|| 218ab

yathā—

rjūtāṃ nayataḥ smarāmi te
śaram utsaṅga-niṣaṅga-dhanvanaḥ |
madhunā saha sasmitāṃ kathāṃ
nayanopānta-vilokitaṃ ca yat ||387|| [ku.sarṃ. 4.23]

dhairyā-gāmbhīrye tu nāyaka-guṇa-varṇanāvasara evokte |

atha lalitam—

śṛṅgāra-pracurā ceṣṭā yatra tal lalitaṃ bhavet ||388|| 218cd

yathā—

kapole jānakyāḥ karikala-bhadanta-dyuti-muṣi
smara-smerāṃ gaṇḍoḍdamara-pulakaṃ vaktra-kamalam |
muhūḥ paśyan śṛṅvan rajanicara-senā-kalakalam
jaṭājūta-granthim draḍhayati raghūṇāṃ parivṛḍhaḥ ||389||
(hanuman-nāṭake 1.19)

audārya-tejasor api nāyaka-prasaṅga eva lakṣaṇodāharaṇe prokte |

atra gāmbhīrya-dhairye dve cittaje gātrajāḥ pare |
eke sādharmaṇān etān menire citta-gātrayoḥ ||390|| 219

atha vāg-ārambhāḥ—
ālāpaś ca vilāpaś ca saṁlāpaś ca pralāpakaḥ |
anulāpāpalāpau ca sandeśaś cātideśakaḥ ||391|| 220
nirdeśaś copadeśaś cāpadeśo vyapadeśakaḥ |
evam dvādaśadhā proktā kīrtitā vāg-ārambhā vicakṣaṇaiḥ ||392|| 221

tatra ālāpaḥ—
tatrālāpaḥ priyoktiḥ syāt ||393|| 222a

yathā mamaiva—
kas te vākyaṁṛtaṁ tyaktvā śṛṇoty anya-giraṁ budhaḥ |
sahakāra-rasaṁ tyaktvā nimbaṁ cumbati kim śukaḥ ||394||

yathā vā—
dhatse dhātur madhupa kamale saukhyam adhyāsikāyām
mugdhākṣiṇām vahasi mṛdhunā kuntalenopamānam |
cāpe kim ca vrajasi guṇatām śambarāreḥ kim anyat
pūjā-puṣpaṁ bhavati bhavato bhukta-śeṣaṁ surāṇām ||395||

atha vilāpaḥ—
vilāpo duḥkhajaṁ vacaḥ ||396|| 222b

yathā—
sītām sva-hastena vane vimoktum
śrotum ca tasyāḥ paridevitāni |
sukhena laṅkā-samare mṛtaṁ mām
ajīvayan mārutir ātta-vairaḥ ||397|| [ha.nā. 14.91]

atha saṁlāpaḥ—
ukti-pratyuktimad-vākyaṁ saṁlāpa itī kīrtitam ||398|| 222cd

yathā—
bhikṣāṁ pradehi lalitotpala-patra-netre
puṣpiṇy ahaṁ khalu surāsura-vandanīya |
bāle tathā yadi phalaṁ tvayi vidyate me
vākyaṁ alam phala-bhug īsa paro'sti yāhi ||399||

atha pralāpaḥ—
vyarthālāpaḥ pralāpaḥ syāt ||400|| 223a

yathā—

mukhaṃ tu candra-pratimaṃ timaṃ timaṃ
stanau ca pīnau kaṭhinau ṭhinau ṭhinau |
kaṭir viśālā rabhasā bhasā bhasā
aho vicitraṃ taruṇī ruṇī ruṇī ||401||

atha anulāpaḥ—

anulāpo muhur vacaḥ ||401|| 223b

yathā—

tamas tamo nahi nahi mecakāḥ kacāḥ
śaśī śaśī nahi nahi dṛk-sukhaṃ mukham |
late late nahi nahi sundarau karau
nabho nabho nahi nahi cāru madhyamam ||402||

athāpalāpaḥ—

apalāpas tu pūrvoktasyānyathā yojanaṃ bhavet ||403|| 223cd

yathā—

tvam rukmiṇī tvam khalu satyabhāmā
kim atra gotra-skhalanaṃ mameti |
prasādayan vyāja-padena rādhām
punātu devaḥ puruṣottamo vaḥ ||404||

atra nāyikā-vācakayoḥ rukmiṇī-satyabhāmā-padayoḥ pūrvoktayoh suvarṇavattva-satya-
kopatva-lakṣaṇenārthena yojanād apalāpaḥ |

atha sandeśaḥ—

sandeśas tu proṣitasya sva-vārtā-preṣaṇaṃ bhavet ||405|| 224ab

yathā—

etasmān mām kuśalinam abhijñāna-dānād veditvā
mā kaulinād asita-nayane mayy aviśvāsinī bhūḥ |
snehān āhuḥ kim api virahe dhvaṃsinas te tv abhogād
iṣṭe vastuny upacita-rasāḥ prema-rāśī-bhavanti ||406|| [me.dū. 2.52]

atha atideśaḥ—

so'tideśo mad-uktāni tad-uktānīti yad vacaḥ ||407|| 224cd

yathā—

tanayām tava yācate harir
jagad-ātmā puruṣottamaḥ svayam |
giri-gahvara-śabda-saṃnibhām
giram asmākam avehi vāridhe ||408||

atha nirdeśaḥ—

nirdeśas tu bhavet so'yam aham ity ādi-bhāṣaṇam ||409|| 225ab

yathā—

ete vyaṃ amī dārāḥ kaṇyeyāṃ kula-jīvitam |
brūta yenātra vaḥ kāryam anāsthā bhāya-vastuṣu ||410|| [ku.sarṃ. 6.63]

atha upadeśaḥ—

yatra śikṣārtha-vacanam upadeśaḥ sa ucyate ||411|| 225

yathā—

anubhavata dattaṃ vittaṃ
mānyāṃ mānayatā sajjanaṃ bhajata |
atiparuṣa-pavana-vilulita-
dīpa-śikhā-cañcalā lakṣmīḥ ||412||

atha apadeśaḥ—

anyārtha-kathanāṃ yatra so'padeśa itiritāḥ ||413|| 226ab

yathā—

kośa-dvandvam iyaṃ dadhāti nalinī kādamba-cañcu-kṣataṃ
dhatte cūta-latā navāṃ kisalayaṃ puṃskokilāsvāditam |
ity ākarṇya mithaḥ sakhī-jana-vacaḥ sā dīrghikāyās taṭe
celānte tirodadhe stana-taṭaṃ bimbādharāṃ pāṇinā ||414||

atha vyapadeśaḥ—

vyājenātmābhilāṣoktir yatrāyaṃ vyapadeśakaḥ ||415|| 226cd

yathā—

ahiṇa-vamahulolubo tumaṃ
taha paricumbia cūda-mañjarim |
kamala-basai-metta-ṇibbudo
mahara bihmarido'si ṇaṃ kahaṃ ||416|| [saku. 5.1]

[asya chāyā—

abhinava-madhu-lolupas tvaṃ
tathā paricumbya cūta-mañjarim |
kamala-vasati-mātra-nirvṛto
madhukara vismṛto'syenāṃ katham ||]

--o)0(o--

atha buddhy-ārambhāḥ—

buddhy-ārambhās tathā proktā rīti-vṛtti-pravṛttayaḥ ||417||

tatra rītiḥ |
rītiḥ syāt pada-vinyāsa-bhaṅgī sā tu tridhā matā | 227
komalā kathinā miśrā ceti syāt tatra komalā ||418||
dvtīya-turya-varṇair yā svalpair vargeṣu nirmītā | 228
alpa-prāṇākṣara-prāyā daśa-prāṇa-samanvitā ||419||
samāsa-rahitā svalpaiḥ samāsair vā vibhūṣitā | 229
vidarbha-jana-hṛdyatvāt sā vaidarbhīti kathyate ||420||

mahā-praṇavārṇāpatvam alpa-prāṇākṣara-prāyatvam ca, yathā mamaiva—

utphulla-gaṇḍa-yugam udgata-manda-hāsam
udvela-rāgam urarīkṛta-kāma-tantram |
hastena hastam avalambya kadā nu seve
samlāpa-rūpam amṛtaṁ sarasīruhākṣyāḥ ||421|| [ku. 3.4]

samāsa-rāhityam, yathā—

atha yantāram ādiśya dhuryān viśrāmayeti saḥ |
tām avāropayat patnīm rathād avatatāra ca ||422|| [raghu. 1.54]

daśa-prāṇās tu—

śleṣaḥ prasādaḥ samatā mādhyam sukumāratā | 230
artha-vyaktir udāratvam ojaḥ kānti-samādhayaḥ |
ete vaidarbha-mārgasya prāṇā daśa guṇāḥ smṛtāḥ ||423|| 231

tatra śleṣaḥ—

kevalālpa-prāṇa-varṇa-pada-sandarbha-lakṣaṇam |
śaithilyam yatra na sprṣtam sa śleṣaḥ samudāhṛtaḥ ||424|| 232

yathā mamaiva utphulla-gaṇḍa-yugam [ku. 3.4]⁵ ity ādau śliṣṭa-varṇa-miśrita-bandhatvāt
śleṣaḥ |

atha prasādaḥ—

prasiddhārtha-padatvam yat sa prasādo nigadyate ||425|| 233ab

yathā utphulla-gaṇḍa-yugam [ku. 3.4] ity atra padānām akleśenaivārtha-bodhana-sāmarthyāt
prasādaḥ |

atha samatā—

bandha-vaiṣamya-rāhityam samatā pada-gumphane | 233cd
bandho mṛduḥ sphuṭo miśra iti tredhā sa nigadyate ||426|| 234ab

tatra mṛdu-varṇa-bandhasya samatā, yathā—

⁵ Quoted just above.

carāṇa-kamala-kāntyā dehalīm arcayantī
kanaka-maya-kavāṭam pāṇinā kampayantī |
kuvalayamayam akṣṇā toraṇam pūrayantī
vara-tanur iyaṃ āste mandirasyeva lakṣmīḥ ||427||

atra mṛdu-varṇa-prāya-bandhasya nirvyūḍhatvān mṛdu-bandha-samatā |

sphuṭa-bandha-samatā, yathā—

madhurayā madhu-bodhita-mādhavī-
madhu-samṛddhi-samedhita-medhayā |
madhukarāṅganayā muhur unmada-
dhvani-bhṛtānibhṛtākṣaram ujjage ||428|| [māghe 6.20]

atra sphuṭa-varṇa-prāya-bandhasya nirvyūḍhatvāt sphuṭa-bandha-samatā |

miśra-bandha-samatā, yathā [utphulla-gaṇḍa-yugam](#) [ku. 3.4] ity ādau | atra miśrī-bhūta-
mṛdu-sphuṭa-varṇa-bandhasya nirvāhād miśra-bandha-samatā |

atha mādhyam—

tan mādhyam bhaved yatra śabde'rthe ca sphuṭo rasaḥ ||429|| [234cd](#)

yathā [utphulla-gaṇḍa-yugam](#) [ku. 3.4] ity atra śabdārthayoḥ śṛṅgāra-parivāhitvena
mādhyam |

atha sukumāratā—

yad aniṣṭhura-varṇatvaṃ saukumāryaṃ tad ucyate ||430|| [235ab](#)

yathā [utphulla-gaṇḍa-yugam](#) [ku. 3.4] udgata-manda-hāsam ity atra saṃyuktākṣara-
sadbhāve'py aniṣṭhuratvāt saukumāryam |

atha artha-vyaktiḥ—

śrūyamāṇasya vākyasya vinā śabdāntara-sprhām || [235cd](#)
arthāvagamakatvaṃ yad artha-vyaktir iyaṃ matā ||431|| [236ab](#)

yathā [utphulla-gaṇḍa-yugam](#) [ku. 3.4] ity atra sarveṣāṃ padānām adhyāhāraya-pada-
nirākāṅkṣatayā artha-vyaktiḥ |

atha udāratvam—

ukte vākye guṇotkarṣa-pratibhānam udāratā ||432|| [236cd](#)

yathā [utphulla-gaṇḍa-yugam](#) [ku. 3.4] ity atrānyonyānurāgotkarṣa-pratibhānād udāratvam |

atha ojaḥ—

samāsa-bahulatvaṃ yat tad ojaḥ iti gīyate ||433|| [237ab](#)

yathā [utphulla-gaṇḍa-yugam](#) [ku. 3.4] ity atra yathocita-samāsa-bāhulyād ojaḥ |

atha kāntiḥ—

loka-sthitim anullaṅghya hr̥dyārtha-pratipādanam | 237cd

kāntiḥ syād dvividhā khyātā vārtāyām varṇanāsu ca ||434|| 238ab

vārtā nāma kuśala-praśna-pūrvikā saṅkathā | tatra yathā—

paridhauta-bhavat-padāmbunā nava-candrātapa-śītalena me |

api santata-marma-kṛntanaḥ kṛta-nirvāṇa ivaurva-pāvakaḥ ||435||

atra brāhmaṇa-pādodakasya santāpa-śamana-rūpām laukikīm sthitim anullaṅghyaiva samudreṇa munīnām purataḥ saṅkathanāt kāntiḥ |

varṇanāyām, yathā mamaiva—

uttuṅgau stana-kalaśau sambhā-stambhopamānam ūru-yugam |

tarale dṛśau ca tasyāḥ sṛjatā dhātrā kim āhitam sukṛtam ||436||

atra viśiṣṭa-vastu-nirmāṇam apuṇya-kṛtām na bhavatīti loka-sthity-anurodhenaiva varṇanāt kāntiḥ |

atha samādhiḥ—

samādhiḥ so'nya-dharmāṇām yad anyatrādhiropanam ||437|| 238

yathā [utphulla-gaṇḍa-yugam](#) [ku. 3.4] ity atrotphullodgatodvelatva-rūpāṇām puṣpa-prāṇi-samudra-dharmāṇam gaṇḍa-sthala-manda-hāsa-rāgeṣu samāropitatvāt samādhiḥ |

atha kaṭhina-rītiḥ—

atidīrgha-samāsa-yutā bahulair varṇair yutā mahā-prāṇaiḥ |

kaṭhinā sā gaudīyety uktā tad-deśa-budha-manojñatvāt ||438|| 239

yathā—

gaṇḍa-grāva-gariṣṭha-gairika-giri-kṛḍat-sudhāndho-vadhū-

bādhā-lampāṭa-bāhu-sampad-udayad-durvāra-garvāśayam |

martyāmartya-virāvaṇam bala-gr̥hītair āvaṇam rāvaṇam

bāṇair dāśarathī rathī ratha-gataṁ vivyādha divyāyudhaḥ ||439||

atra dīrgha-samsatvaṁ mahā-prāṇākṣara-prāyatvaṁ ca spaṣṭam |

atha miśra-rītiḥ—

yatrobhaya-guṇa-grāma-sam̐niveśas tulādhr̥taḥ |

sā miśrā saiva pāñcālīty uktā tad-deśaja-priyā ||440|| 240

yathā—

parimlānam pīna-stana-jaghana-saṅgād ubhayatas

tanor madhyasyāntaḥ parimilanam aprāpya haritam |

idaṁ vyasta-nyāsaṁ praśithila-bhujākṣepa-valanaḥ
kṛśāṅgyāḥ santāpaṁ vadati visinī-patra-śayanam ||441|| [ratnāvalī 2.12]

atrālpa-samāsatva-dīrgha-samāsatva-rūpayoḥ prasāda-sphuṭa-bandhatva-rūpayoḥ
aniṣṭhurākṣara-prāyatva-rūpayoḥ pṛthak-padatva-granthilatvayoś ca ubhaya-rīti-dharmayos
tulādhr̥ṭayor iva saṁniveśān miśreyaṁ rītiḥ |

āndhrī lātī ca saurāṣṭrīty ādayo miśra-rītayaḥ |
santi tat-tad-deśa-vidvat-priya-miśraṇa-bhedataḥ ||442|| 241
ta eva pada-saṅghātās tā evārtha-vibhūṭayaḥ |
tathāpi navyaṁ bhavati kāvyam grathana-kauśalāt ||443|| 242
tāsāṁ grantha-gaḍutvena lakṣaṇam nocyate mayā |
bhojādi-grantha-bandheṣu tad-ākāṅkṣibhir iksyatām ||444|| 243

atha vṛttayaḥ—
bhāratī sātvatī caiva kaiśiky ārabhaṭīti ca |
catasro vṛttayas tāsāṁ utpattir vakṣyate sphuṭam ||445|| 244
jagaty ekārṇave jāte bhagavān avyayaḥ pumān |
bhogi-bhogam adhiṣṭhāya yoga-nidrā-paro'bhavat ||446|| 245
tadā vīrya-madonmattau daityendrau madhu-kaiṭabhau |
tarasā devadeveśam āgatau raṇa-kāṅkṣiṇau ||447|| 246
vividhaiḥ paruṣair vākyair adhikṣepa-vidhāyinau |
muṣṭi-jānu-prahāraiś ca yodhayāmāsatur harim ||448|| 247
tan-nābhi-kamalotpannaḥ prajāpatir abhāṣata |
kim etad bhāratī-vṛttir adhunāpi pravartate ||449|| 248
tad imau naya durdharsau nidhanaṁ tvarayā vibho |
iti tasya vacaḥ śrutvā nijagāda janārdanaḥ ||450|| 249
idaṁ kāvya-kriyā-hetor bhāratī nirmitā dhruvam |
bhāṣaṇād vākya-bāhulyād bhāratīyam bhaviṣyati ||451|| 250
adhunaiva nihanmy etāv ity ābhāṣya vaco hariḥ |
nirmalair nirvikāraiś ca sāṅga-hārair manoharaiḥ ||452|| 251
aṅgais tau yodhayāmāsa daityendrau yuddha-śālinau |
bhūmi-sthānaka-saṁyogaiḥ pada-kṣepais tathā hareḥ ||453|| 252
bhūmes tadābhavad bhāras tad-vaśād api bhāratī |
valgitaiḥ sārṅgiṇas tatra dīptaiḥ sambhrama-varjिताiḥ ||454|| 253
sattvādhikair bāhu-daṇḍaiḥ sātvatvī vṛttir udgatā |
vicitrair aṅga-hāraiś ca helayā sa tadā hariḥ ||455|| 254
yat tau babandha keśeṣu jātā sā kaiśiki tataḥ |
sa-saṁrambhaiḥ savegaiś ca citra-cārī-samutthitaiḥ ||456|| 255
niyuddha-karaṇair jātā citrair ārabhaṭī tataḥ |
yasmāc citrair aṅghāraiḥ kṛtam dānava-mardanam ||457|| 256
tasmād abja-bhuvā loke niyuddha-samayaḥ kṛtaḥ |
yaḥ śaṣṭrāstrādi-mokṣeṣu nyāyaḥ sa pāribhāṣitaḥ ||458|| 257
nāṭya-kāvya-kriyā-yoge rasa-bhāva-samāśritaḥ |
sa eva samayo dhātrā vṛttir ity eva saṁjñitaḥ ||459|| 258

hariṇā tena yad vastu valigitair yādṛśam kṛtam |
tadvad eva kṛtā vṛttir dhātrā tasyāṅga-sambhavā ||460|| 259
ṛgvedāc ca yajurvedāt sāmavedād atharvaṇaḥ |
bhāraty-ādyā kramāḥ jātā ity anye tu pracakṣate ||461|| 260

tatra bhāratī –
prayuktatvena bharatāir bhāratīti nigadyate |
prastāvanopayogitvāt sāṅgam tatraiva lakṣyate ||462|| 261

atha sātvatī –
sāttvikena guṇenātityāga-śauryādinā yutā |
harṣa-pradhānā santyakta-śoka-bhāvā ca yā bhavet ||463|| 262
sātvatī nāma sā vṛttiḥ proktā lakṣaṇa-kovidaiḥ |
aṅgāny asyās tu catvāri saṁlāpottāpakāv api | 263
saṅghātyaḥ parivartaś cety eṣām lakṣaṇam ucyate ||464||
īṛṣyā-krodhādibhir bhāvai rasair vīrādbhutādibhiḥ | 264
parasparam gabhīroktiḥ saṁlāpa iti śabdyate ||465|| 265ab

yathānargha-rāghave, rāmaḥ—
bandīkṛtya jagad-vijitvara-bhuja-stambhaugha-duḥsaṅcaram
rakṣo-rājam api tvayā vidadhatā sandhyā-samādhi-vratam |
pratyakṣikṛta-kārtavīrya-caritām unmucya revām samam
sarvābhir mahiṣibhir ambu-nidhaya viśve'pi vismāpitāḥ ||466|| (5.44)

bālī (vihasya):
cirāya rātrīncara-vīra-cakra-
mārāṅka-vaijñānika payśatas tvām |
sudhāsadharmāṇam imām ca vācam
na śṛṇvatas tṛpyati mānasam me ||467|| (5.45)

atra dhīrodātta-dhīroddhatayoḥ rāma-bālinoḥ parasparam yuddha-cikīrṣābhiprāya-yogād
anyonya-parākramotkarṣa-varṇanāt saṁlāpaḥ |

atha utthāpakaḥ –
preraṇam yat parasyādau yuddhāyotthāpakas tu saḥ ||468|| 265

yathānargha-rāghave, yathā—
nṛpān apratyakṣān kim apavadase nanv ayam aham
śīśu-kriḍā-bhagna-tripura-hara-dhanvā tava puraḥ |
ahānkāra-krūrārjuna-bhuja-vana-vraścana-kalā-
niṣṣṭārtho bāhuḥ kathaya kataras te paraharatu ||469|| (4.56)

atra rāmabhadreṇa prak prahārāya jāmadagnyaḥ prerita ity utthāpakaḥ |

atha saṅghātyaḥ –

mantra-śaktyārtha-śaktyā vā daiva-śaktyātha pauruṣāt |
saṅghasya bhedanam yat tu saṅghātyaḥ sa udāhṛtaḥ ||470|| 266

mantra naya-prayogaḥ | tasya śaktyā yathā mudrā-rākṣase cānakyena śatru-sahāyānām
bhedanāt saṅghātyaḥ | artha-śaktyā yathā mahābhārata ādiparvaṇi devais
tilottamālakṣaṇenārthena sundopasundayor atisnigdhayor bhedanāt saṅghātyaḥ |

daiva-śaktyā, yathā mahāvīra-carite mālyavān—

hā vatsāḥ khara-dūṣaṇa-prabhṛtayo vadhyāḥ stha pāpasya me
hā hā vatsa vibhīṣaṇa tvam api me kāryeṇa heyaḥ sthitaḥ |
hā mad-vatsala vatsa rāvaṇa mahat paśyāmi te saṅkaṭam
vatse kekasi hā hatāsmi na cirāt trīn putrakān paśyasi ||471|| (ma.vī.ca. 4.11)

atra rāghavānukūla-daiva-mohitena mālyavatā khara-dūṣaṇa-trisirasām bhedaḥ saṁvihita iti
saṅghātyaḥ |

atha parivartakaḥ –

pūrvodyuktasya kāryasya parityāgena yad bhavet |
kāryāntara-svīkaraṇam jñeyaḥ sa parivartakaḥ ||472|| 267

yathottara-rāma-carite pañcamāṅke kumārau (anyonyam prati)—aho priya-darśanaḥ
kumāraḥ | (snehānurāgam vivarṇya)

yadṛcchā-saṁvādaḥ kim u guṇa-gaṇānām atīśayaḥ
purāṇo vā janmāntara-nivīḍa-baddhaḥ paricayaḥ |
nijo vā sambandhaḥ kim u vidhivaśāt ko'py avidito
mamaitasmin dṛṣṭe hṛdayam avadhānam racayati ||473|| (u.rā.ca. 5.16)

atra lavasya candraketoś ca parasparākāra-viśeṣa-sandarśanena raṇa-saṁrambhauddhatya-
parihāreṇa vinayārjava-svīkāra-kathanāt parivartakaḥ |

atha kaisikī –

nṛtya-gīta-vilāsādi-mṛdu-śṛṅgāra-ceṣṭitaiḥ |
samanvitā bhaved vṛttiḥ kaisikī ślakṣṇa-bhūṣaṇā ||474|| 268
aṅgāny asyās tu catvāri narma tat-pūrvakā ime |
sphaṅja-sphoṭau ca garbhaś ca teṣām lakṣaṇam ucyate ||475|| 269

tatra narma –

śṛṅgāra-rasa-bhūyiṣṭhaḥ priya-cittānurañjakaḥ |
agrāmyaḥ parihāsas tu narma syāt tat tridhā matam ||476|| 270
śṛṅgāra-hāsyajam śuddha-hāsyajam bhaya-hāsyajam |
śṛṅgāra-hāsyajam narma trividham parikīrtitam ||477|| 271
sambhogecchā-prakaṭanād anurāga-niveśanāt |
tathā kṛtāparādhasya priyasya pratibhedanāt | 272

sambhogecchā-prakaṭanam tridhā vāg-veṣa-ceṣṭitaiḥ ||478|| 273ab

tatra vācā sambhogecchā-prakaṭanād, yathā—

gacchāmy acyuta darśanena bhavataḥ kim tṛptir utpadyate
kim tv evaṁ vijanasthayor hata-janaḥ sambhāvayaty anyathā |
ity āmantraṇa-bhaṅgi-sūcita-vṛthāvasthāna-khedālasām
āśliṣyan pulakotkarāñcita-tanur gopīm hariḥ pātu vaḥ ||479||
(kāvyā-prakāśādiṣv apy uddhṛtam)

atra nijāvasthāna-vilambanasya vyarthatvaṁ dhīratvādi-sūcakair acyutādi-padair vadantya
tayāpi gopikayā vācā sambhogecchā prakaṭiteti narma |

veṣena sambhogecchā-prakaṭanād, yathā—

abhyudgate śaśini peśala-kānta-dūtī
santāpa-saṁvalitamānasa-locanābhiḥ |
agrā hi maṇḍana-vidhir viparīta-bhūṣā
vinyāsa-hāsita-sakhījanam aṅganābhiḥ ||480||

atra viparīta-nyasta-bhūṣaṇa-lakṣaṇena veṣeṇa janitaiḥ sakhī-jana-hāsaiḥ kāmīnām
sambhogecchā prakaṭiteti narma ||

ceṣṭayā sambhogecchā-prakaṭanād, yathā—

sāloe cia sūre ghariṇī ghara-sāmiassa ghattūṇa |
ṇecchaṁ tassa bi pāe dhubai hasantī hasantassa ||481|| (gā.sa. 2.30)

[sāloka eva sūrye grhiṇī grha-svāmino grhītvā |
necchato'pi pādau dhāvati hasantī hasataḥ ||]

atra sūryāstamayāt prāg eva caraṇa-prakṣālana-lakṣaṇayā kriyayā niṣkramaṇa-nivāraṇa-
janitena hāsena sambhogecchā-prakaṭanān narma |

anurāga-prakāśo'pi bhogecchā-narmavat tridhā ||482|| 273cd

vācānurāga-nivedanāt, yathā—

vayaṁ tathā nāma yathāttha kim vadāmy
ayaṁ tv akasmād vikalāḥ kathāntare |
kadamba-golākṛtim āśritaḥ katham
viśuddha-mugdhaḥ kula-kanyakā-janaḥ ||483|| (mālatī-mādhava 7.1)

atra lavaṅgikayā viśuddha-mugdhaḥ kula-kanyakā-jana iti parihāsena madayantikānurāga-
nivedanān narma |

veṣeṇānurāga-nivedanāt, yathā—

autsukyena kṛtatvarā sahabhuvā vyāvartamānā hriyā
tais tair bandhu-vadhū-janasya vacanair nītābhimukhyam punaḥ |
dṛṣṭvāgre varam ātta-sādhvasa-rasā gaurī nave saṅgame
samrohat-pulakā hareṇa hasatā śliṣṭā śivāyāstu vaḥ ||484|| (ratnāvalī 1.2)⁶

atra pulaka-samroha-lakṣaṇa-veṣa-janitena śivasya hasanena gaurī-hṛdayānurāgasya
prakāśanān narma |

ceṣṭayānurāga-nivedanāt, yathā—

kaitavena śayite kutūhalāt
pārvatī pratimukham nipātitaṃ |
cakṣur unmiṣati sasmitaṃ
priye vidyud āhatam iva ||485|| [ku.sam. 8.3]

atra pati-mukha-darśana-kriyā-janitena śivasya hāsenā gaurī-hṛdayānurāga-nivedanān narma |

priyāparādha-nirbhedo'py uktas tredhā tathā budhaiḥ ||486|| 274ab

vācā priyāparādha-nirbhedād, yathā mālavikāgnimitre prathamānke'nte devī—

jai rāa-kajjesu īrisī ṇiṇṇadā ayya-uttassa tadā sohaṇam habe | (yadi rāja-kāryeṣu
īdṛśī nipuṇatā ārya-putrasya, tadā śobhanam bhavet |) ||487||

atra īdṛśī nipuṇatā yadīti caturukti-parihāsenā tvayaiva mālavikā-darśanena nātyācaryayor
vivādaḥ samvihita itī priyāparādhoghātanān narma |

veṣeṇa priyāparādha-nirbhedād, yathā—

ālepaḥ kriyatām ayaṃ druta-gati-svedair ivārdraṃ vapus
tan-mālyam vyapanīyatām ravi-kara-sparśair ivāmarditaṃ |
ity uktāny atidhīrayā dayitayā smerānanāmbhoruham
cātūktāni bhavanti hanta kṛtinām modāya bhogād api ||488||

atra svedodgama-mālya-mlānatvayor druta-gamana-ravi-kara-sparśa-rūpa-kāraṇāsatyatva-
kathana-rūpeṇa parihasanena sapatnī-sambhoga-rūpa-priyāparādha-nirbhedanān narma |

ceṣṭayā priyāparādha-nirbhedād, yathā—

lolad-bhrū-latayā vipakṣa-dig-upanyāse'vadhūtaṃ śiras
tad-vṛttānta-nirīkṣaṇe kṛta-namaskāro vilakṣaḥ sthitaḥ |
kopāt tāmra-kapola-bhittini mukhe dṛṣṭyā gataḥ pādayor

⁶ Quoted above at 1.157.

utsr̥ṣṭo guru-sannidhāv api vidhir dvābhyām na kālocitaḥ ||489|| (amaru 79)

atha vilakṣa-sṭhiti-śirodhūnana-ceṣṭayā priyāparādha-nirbhedanān narma |

atha śuddha-hāsyajam –

śuddha-hāsyajam apy uktaṁ tadvad eva tridhā budhaiḥ ||490|| 274cd

tatra vācā śuddha-hāsyajam, yathā—

arciṣmanti vidārya vaktra-kuharānyā sṛkkato vāsukes
tarjanyā viṣa-karburān gaṇayataḥ saṁspr̥śya dantāṅkurān |
ekam trīṇi navāṣṭa sapta ṣaḍ iti vyastāsta-saṁkhyā-kramā
vācaḥ śakti-dharasya śaiśava-kalāḥ kurvantu vo maṅgalam ||491||
(daśarūpāvaloke'py uddhṛtam idam | bāṇasyeti sūkti-muktāvalau)

veṣeṇa śuddha-hāsyajam, yathā—

snāyu-nyāsa-nibaddha-kīka-satanuṁ nṛtyantam ālokya mām
cāmuṇḍā-karatāla-kuṭṭita-layam vṛtte vivāhotsave |
hrī-mudrām apanudya yad vihasitaṁ devyā samam śambhunā
tenādyāpi mayi prabhuḥ sa jagatām āste prasādonmukhaḥ ||492|| (bā.rā. 2.1)

atra bhṛṅgi-riṭi-veṣeṇa śivayor hasitāvīrbhāvāc chuddha-hāsyajam |

ceṣṭayā śuddha-hāsyajam, yathā—

devyā lilālapita-madhuraṁ lāsyam ullāsayantya
yaḥ śṛṅgāro rahasi purataḥ patyur āviṣkr̥to'bhūt |
yuṣmān avyāt tad-upajanitaṁ hāsyam ambānukārī
krīḍā-nṛtyair vikaṭa-gatibhir vyañjayan kuñjarāsyah ||493||

atha bhaya-hāsyajam –

hāsyād bhayena janitāj janitaṁ bhaya-hāsyajam |

tad dvidhā mukham aṅgam tu tad dvayam pūrvavat tridhā ||494|| 275

mukhyam bhaya-hāsyajam, yathā—

kṣetrādhiśa-śunā navena vikṛtākāraika-vidveṣiṇā
ghorārāvam abhidrutasya vikaṭaiḥ paścāt padair gacchataḥ |
pā pā pāhi pahīti satvarataram vyastākṣaram jalpato
dṛṣtvā bhṛṅgiriṭer daśām paśupatiḥ smerānanaḥ pātu vaḥ ||495||

atra bhṛṅgiriṭer vikṛtākāreṇa vikaṭa-paścād-gamanena pāhi pāhi pāhity atra varṇa-vyatyāsa-
bhāṣaṇena janitasya paśupati-hāsasyānya-rasānaṅgatayā mukhyam bhaya-hāsyajam |

vācā anya-rasāṅgam bhaya-hāsyajam, yathā ratnāvalyām—

vidūṣakaḥ—kahaṁṇa kido pasādo devīe ja ajjam̐ biakkhada-sarīrā citṭhahma |
(*katham̐ na kṛtaḥ prasādo devyā yad adyāpy akṣata-sarīrās tiṣṭhāmaḥ* |)

rājā (sa-smitam)—dhiṁ mūrkhā ! kim evam upahasasi ? tvat-kṛta evāyam
āpatito'smākam anartha-kramaḥ | (3.14ad) ||496||

veṣeṇa, yathā—

kalyāṇa-dāyi bhavato'stu pināka-pāṇi-
pāṇi-grahe bhujaga-kaṅkaṇa-bhīṣitāyāḥ |
sambhrānta-dṛṣṭi sahasaiva namaḥ śivāyety
ardhokti-sasmita-nataṁ mukham ambikāyāḥ ||497||
(rasa-kalikāyām apy uddhṛtam idam, 23 puṭe)

atra bhujaga-kaṅkaṇa-lakṣaṇena veṣeṇa janitasya pārvatī-bhaya-hāsyāsya śṛṅgārāṅgatayā
kathanāt tad idam aṅgam bhaya-hāsyajam |

ceṣṭayā, yathā—

prahlāda-vatsala vyaṁ bibhimo vihārād
asmād iti dhvanita-narmasu gopikāsu |
līlā-mṛdu stana-taṭeṣu nakhāṅkurāṇi
vyāpārayann avatu vaḥ śikhi-piccha-mauliḥ ||498||

atra nakhāṅkura-vyāpāreṇa janitasya gopikā-hasitasya prahlāda-vatsaleti caturokti-rūpasya
śṛṅgārāṅgatayā tad idam aṅgam bhaya-hāsyajam |

agrāmya-narma-nirmāṇa-vedinā simha-bhūbhujā |
narmāṣṭādaśadhā bhinnam eva sphuṭam udāhṛtam ||499|| 276

atha narma-sphañjaḥ –
narma-sphañjaḥ sukhodyogo bhayānto nava-saṅgame ||500|| 277ab

yathā—

apeta-vyāhāraṁ dhuta-vividha-śilpa-vyatikaraṁ
kara-sparśārambha-prakalita-dukūlānta-śayanam |
muhur baddhotkampaṁ diśi diśi muhuḥ prerita-dṛśor
ahalyā-sutrāmṇoḥ kṣaṇikam iva tat saṅgatam abhūt ||501||
(sarasvatī-kaṅṭhābharāṇe'py uddhṛtam idam)

atha narma-sphoṭaḥ –
narma-sphoṭas tu bhāvāmsaiḥ sūcito'lpā-raso bhavet | 277cd
anyais tv akāṅḍe sambhoga-viccheda iti gīyate ||502|| 278ab

ādyo yathā—

snigdham̐ vikṣitam̐ anyato'pi nayane yat prerayantyā tayā
yātaṁ yac ca nitambayor gurutayā mandam̐ vilāsād iva |

mā gā ity uparuddhayā yad api sāsūyam uktā sakhī
sarvaṁ tat kila mat-parāyaṇam aho kāmī svatām paśyati ||503||

atra sarvaṁ tat kilety aniscayenānurāgasya svalpa-mātra-sūcanayā narma-sphoṭatvam |

dvitīyo, yathā—

prāptā katham api daivāt kaṇṭham anītaiva sā prakāṣa-rāgā |
ratnāvalīva kāntā mama hastād bhraṁśitā bhavatā ||504|| (ratnāvalī 2.18)

atra vidūṣaka-vākya sūcita-devī-śaṅkā-visr̥ṣṭa-sāgarikā-hastena rājñā akāṇḍe tvayā sambhoga-
bhaṅgaḥ kṛta ity uktatvāt narma-sphoṭaḥ |

atha narma-garbhaḥ—

netur vā nāyikāyā vā vyāpāraḥ svārtha-siddhaye | 278cd
pracchādana-paro yas tu narma-garbhaḥ sa kīrtitaḥ ||505|| 279ab

yathā—

śriyo māna-glāner anuśaya-vikalpaiḥ smita-mukhe
sakhī-varge gūḍham kṛtavasatir utthāya sahasā |
samanēṣye dhūrtam tam aham iti jalpan nata-mukhīm
priyāntām āliṅgan harir arati-khedam haratu vaḥ ||506||

atra kupitāyāḥ śriyaḥ prasādanārtham puruṣottamena pracchanna-sthityādi-rūpo vyāpāraḥ
kṛta ity ayaṁ narma-garbhaḥ |

pūrva-sthito vipadyeta nāyako yatra cāparas tiṣṭhet | 279cd
tam apiha narma-garbham pravadati bharato hi nāṭya-veda-guruḥ ||507|| 280ab

yathā—

mayena nirmitām laṅkāṁ labdhvā mandodarīm api |
reme mūrtām daśagrīva-lakṣmīm iva vibhīṣaṇaḥ ||508||
(sarasvatī-kaṇṭhābharane'py uddhṛtam idam)

atra rāvaṇe vipanne tat-padābhiṣiktena vibhīṣaṇena mandodaryādiṣu tad ucitam karma
nirmitam ity ayaṁ narma-garbhaḥ | kecit tv etad ārabhaṭi-bhedam saṅkṣiptim āhuḥ | tatra
mūlam na jānīmaḥ |

athārabhaṭi –

māyendra-jāla-pracurām citra-yuddha-kriyā-mayīm | 280cd
chedyair bhedyaiḥ plutair yuktām vṛttim ārabhaṭīm viduḥ ||509||
aṅgāny asyās tu catvāri saṅkṣiptir avapātanam | 281
vastūtthāpana-sampheṭāv iti pūrve babhāṣire ||510||

tatra saṅkṣiptiḥ –

saṅkṣipta-vastu-ṣayā yā māyāśilpa-yojitā | 282

sā saṅkṣiptir iti proktā bharatena mahātmanā ||511|| 283ab

yathā anargha-rāghave—

nīto dūram kanaka-hariṇa-cchadmanā rāmabhadraḥ
paścād enaṁ drutam anusaraty eṣa vatsaḥ kaniṣṭhaḥ |
bibhyad bibhyat praviśati tataḥ parṇasālām ca bhikṣur
dhig dhik kaṣṭam prathayati nniḥān ākṛtiṁ rāvaṇo'yam ||512|| (5.7)

atra bahu-vidhāno māyānām saṅkṣepeṇa kathanāt saṅkṣiptiḥ |

vadanty anye tu tām netur avasthāntara-saṅgatim ||513|| 283cd

yathā—

yad-artham asmābhir asi prakoptais
tad adya dṛṣṭvā tava dhāma vaiṣṇavam |
viśiṛṇa-garvāmayam asmad-āntaram
cirasya kañcil laghimānam aśnute ||514|| (a.rā. 4.59)

atra rāmabhadra-sahavāsena pariḥṛta-dhīroddhata-vikārasya jāmadagnyasya dhīra-
śāntāvasthā-parigrahāt saṅkṣiptir iti |

parivartaka-bhedatvāt tad upekṣāmahe vayam ||515|| 284ab

athāvapātanam –

vibhrāntir avapātaḥ syāt praveśa-drava-vidravaiḥ ||516|| 284cd

yathā –

hṛtvā śantanu-nandanasya turagān sūtam kurūṇām guroś
chittvā droṇa-sutasya kāmuka-latām kṛtvā viśamjñam kṛpam |
karṇasyāpi ratham vidārya kaṇaśo vidrāvya cānyad balaṁ
tvat-putro bhaya-vidravat-kurupateḥ panthānam anvety ayam ||517||
(dhanañjaya-vijaya 67)

atha vastūtthāpanam –

tad-vastūtthāpanam yat tu vastu māyopakalpitaṁ ||518|| 285ab

yathā—

māyā-cuñcur athendrajid raṇa-mukhe khadgena dīnānām
saumitre drutam āryaputra cakitām mām pāhi pāhīti ca |
krośantīm vyathitāśayām hanumatā mā meti santarjitaḥ
kaṅṭhe kaitava-maithilīm kupita-dhīś ciccheda tucchāśayaḥ ||519||

atra nikumbhilāyām abhicāram cikīrṣuṇā indrajitā rāghavādi-buddhi-pramoṣaṇārtham māyā-
kalpita-maithilī-kaṅṭha-khaṇḍanam kṛtam iti vastūtthāpanam |

atha samphetaḥ –

samphetaḥ tu samāghātaḥ kruddha-samrābhayor dvayoḥ ||520|| 285cd

yathā –

anyonya-sūtonmathanād abhūtām
tāv eva sūtau rathinau ca kaucit |
vyaśvau gadā-vyāyata-samprahārau
bhagnāyudhau bāhu-vimarda-niṣṭhau ||521|| (ra.vam. 7.52)

āsām ca madhye vṛttinām śabda-vṛttis tu bhāratī |

tisro'rtha-vṛttayaḥ śeṣās tac-catasro hi vṛttayaḥ ||522|| 286

anye tu miśraṇād āsām miśrām vṛttim ca pañcamīm |

aśeṣa-rasa-sāmānyām manyante lakṣayanti ca ||523|| 287

yathā—

yatrārabhaty-ādi-gaṇāḥ samantā
miśratvam āsṛitya mithaḥ prathante |
miśreti tām vṛttim uśanti dhīrāḥ
sādhāraṇīm artha-catuṣṭayasya ||524|| (śr.pra. 12) iti |

tan vicāra-saham | kutaḥ ? tat kim vṛtti-dharmāṇām miśraṇam aikya-rūpeṇa nyūnādhika-
bhāvena vā | na prathamāḥ avaiṣamyēṇa miśraṇābhāvāt | tathā miśraṇe tu miśra-vṛtti-vyaṅgyo
raso'pi miśro nyūnādhikaḥ prasajyeta | vṛttināmca rasa-viśeṣa-niyamasya vaksyamāṇatvāt |
nanu miśrā vṛttili sarva-rasa-sādhāraṇīti cet, na | bhāratyā vṛtityā apahrta-viśayavāt | mūla-
pramāṇābhāvena svokti-mātratvāc ca | nāpi dvitīyaḥ | vaiṣamyēṇa vṛtti-guṇānām miśraṇe
yatra yad-vṛtti-pratyabhijñā-hetu-bhūtā bahavo guṇā lakṣyante tatra saiva vṛttir iti niścayāt |
nanu, tatra prakaraṇādi-vaśena rasa-viśeṣa-vyaktir iti cet tarhi prastuta-rasānurodhenaiva
vṛtti-viśeṣa-nirdhāraṇam apy aṅgīkartavyam eva | tathā ca bhārataḥ—

bhāvo vāpi raso vāpi pravṛttir vṛttir eva vā |
sarveṣām samavetānām rūpaṁ yasya bhaved bahu |
sa mantavyo rasaḥ sthāyī śeṣāḥ sañcāriṇo matāḥ ||525|| (nā.śā. 7.119-120) iti |

athaitāsām rasa-niyamaḥ—

kaiśikī syāt tu śṛṅgāre rase vīre tu sātvatī |

radura-bībhatsayor vṛttir niyatārabhaṭī punaḥ | 288

śṛṅgārādiṣu sarveṣu raseṣv iṣṭaiva bhāratī ||526|| 289ab

etac ca śṛṅgārādi-grahaṇam taj-janyānām hāsyādīnām apy upalakṣaṇam | ataś ca śṛṅgāra-
hāsyayoḥ kaiśikī | vīrādbhutayoḥ sātvtatī | raudra-karuṇayor bībhatsa-bhayānakayoś ca
ārabhaṭīti niyamaḥ pratīyate | tathā ca bhārataḥ—

śṛṅgāram caiva hāsyam ca vṛttili syāt kaiśikī śritā |
sātvtatī nāma vijñeyā raudra-vīrādbhutāśrayā ||527||
bhayānake ca bībhatsē raudre cārabhaṭī bhavet |

bhāratī cāpi vijñeyā karuṇābhuta-samśrayā ||528|| (nā.śā. 20.73-74)⁷

atra sātvatyā raudrānupraveśa-kathanam raudra-pratibhaṭasya yuddha-vīrasyaiva
samlāpādibhiḥ sātvatī-bhedaiḥ paripoṣaṇam na tu dāna-vīra-dayā-vīrayor iti jñāpanārtham |
tasmān na niyama-virodhaḥ | bhāratyās ca karuṇādbhuta-viṣayatva-kathanam tayoh prāyeṇa
vāg-ārambha-mukhena paripoṣa iti jñāpanārtham | tena bhāratyāḥ sarva-rasa-sādhāraṇayam
upapannam eva |

kecit tu tam imam ślokaṁ bhāratīyam niyāmakam | 289
prāyikābhiprāyatayā vyācakṣāṇā vicakṣāṇāḥ |
āsām raseṣu vṛttīnām niyamaṁ nānumanvate ||529|| 290

tathā ca kaiśikīty anuvṛttau rudrataḥ—

śṛṅgāra-hāsya-karuṇa-rasātīśaya-siddhaye |
eṣā vṛttiḥ prayatnena prayojyā rasa-kovidaiḥ ||530|| [śṛ.ti. 3.39|| iti]⁸

vicāra-sundaro naiṣa mārگاḥ syād ity udāsmahe |
kaiśikī-vṛtti-bhedānām narmādīnām prakalpanam ||531|| 291
yatra karuṇam āśritya rasābhāsatva-kāraṇam |
rasābhāsa-prakarāṇe vakṣyate tad idaṁ sphuṭam ||532|| 292
tat-tan-nyāya-pravīṇena nyāya-mārgānuvartinā |
darśitam simha-bhūpena spaṣṭam vṛtti-catuṣṭayam ||533|| 293

atha pravṛttayah—

tat-tad-deśocitā bhāṣā kriyā veśā pravṛttayah |
tatra bhāṣā dvidhā bhāṣā vibhāṣā ceti bhedataḥ ||534|| 294
tatra bhāṣā sapta-vidhā prācyāvantyā ca māgadhi |
bāhlikā dākṣiṇātyā ca śaurasenī ca mālavi ||535|| 295
saptadhā syād vibhāṣādi śabara-dramilāndhrajāḥ |
śakārābhīra-caṇḍāla-vanecara-bhavā iti ||536|| 296
bhāṣā-vibhāṣāḥ santy anyās tat-tad-deśa-janocitāḥ |
tāsām anupayogivān nātra lakṣaṇam ucyate | 297
tat-tad-deśocitā veśāḥ kriyās cātisphuṭāntarāḥ ||537||

atha sāttvikāḥ—

anyeṣām sukha-duḥkhādi-bhāveṣu kṛta-bhāvanam | 298
ānukūlyena yac cittam bhāvakanām pravartate ||538||

⁷ Variant found in K.L.Joshi edition:

hāsya-śṛṅgāra-bahulā kaiśikī paricakṣitā |
sātvatī cāpi vijñeyā vīrādbhuta-śamśrayā ||
raudre bhayānake caiva vijñeyārabhaṭi budhaiḥ |
bibhatse karuṇe caiva bhāratī samprakīrtitā ||

⁸ Śṛṅgāra-tilaka reading: śṛṅgāra-hāsya-karuṇa-rasānām parivṛddhaye | eṣā vṛttiḥ paryoktavyā prayatnena
budhair yathā ||

sattvaṃ tad iti vijñeyam prājñaiḥ sattvodbhavān imān | 299
sāttvikā iti jānanti bharatādi-maharṣayaḥ ||539||
sarveṣāṃ api bhāvānām yaiḥ sva-sattvaṃ hi bhāvyaṭe | 300
te bhāvā bhāva-tattva-jñaiḥ sāttvikā samudīritāḥ ||540||
te stambha-sveda-romāncāḥ svara-bhedaś ca vepathuḥ | 301
vaivarṇyam āsru-pralayāv ity aṣṭau parikīrtitāḥ ||541||

tatra stambhaḥ—

stambho harṣa-bhayāmarṣa-viṣādādbhuta-sambhavaḥ | 302
anubhāvā bhavanty ete stambhasya muni-saṃmatāḥ |
saṃjñā-virahitatvaṃ ca śūnyatā niṣprakampatā ||542|| 303

atha svedaḥ –

nidāgha-harṣa-vyāyāma-śrama-krodha-bhayādibhiḥ |
svedaḥ sañjāyate tatra tv anubhāvā bhavanty amī | 304
svedāpanayavāteccā-vyajana-grahaṇādayaḥ ||543||

nidāghād, yathā—

karair upāttān kamalotakrebhyo
nijair vivasvān vikacodarebhyaḥ |
tasyā nicikṣepa mukhāravinde
svedāpadeśān makaranda-bindūn ||544||

harṣād, yathā—

sakhyā kṛtānujñam upetya paścād
dhūnvan śirojān karajaiḥ priyāyāḥ |
anārdayann ānana-vāyunāpi
svinnāntarān eva cakāra kaścit ||545||

atrobhayaṃ anyonya-sparśa-harṣeṇa svedaḥ |

vyāyāmād, yathā—

gatvodrekaṃ jaghana-puline ruddha-madhya-pradeśaḥ
krāmān ūru-druma-bhuja-latāḥ pūrṇa-nābhi-hradāntaḥ |
ullaṅghyoccaiḥ kuca-tāṭa-bhuvan plāvayan roma-kūpān
svedāpūro yuvati-saritam prāpa gaṇḍa-sthalāni ||546|| [māgha. 7.74]

atra kusumāpacaya-paryaṭanena vyāyāmena svedaḥ |

śramo raty-ādi-pariśrāntiḥ, tasmād yathā—

mañceṣu pañceṣu-samākulānām
vātāya vātāyana-saṃśritānām |
svinnāni khinnāni mukhāny aśaṃsan
sambhogam abhoruḥa-locanānām ||547||

ādi-śabdād gīta-nṛtya-śrāntya-ādayaḥ |

gīta-śrāntyā, yathā—

gītāntareṣu śrama-vāri-leśaiḥ
kiñcit samucchvāsita-patra-lekham |
puṣpāsavāghūrṇita-netra-śobhi
priyā-mukhaṁ kimpuruṣaś cucumbe ||548|| [ku.sam. 3.38]

nṛtya-śrāntyā, yathā—

cāru-nṛtya-vigame ca tan-mukhaṁ
sveda-bhinna-tilakaṁ pariśramāt |
prema-datta-vadanānilaṁ pibann
atyajīvad amarālakeśvarau ||549|| [raghu. 19.15]

krodhād, yathā—

dadhat sandhyāruṇa-vyoma-sphurat-tārānukāriṇīḥ |
dviṣad-dveṣoparaktāṅga-saṅgiṇīḥ sveda-vipruṣaḥ ||550|| [māghe 2.18]

bhayād, yathā—

kṛtānta-jihvā-kuṭilāṁ kṛpāṇīm
dṛṣṭvā yadiyām trasatām arīṇām |
svedodayaś cetasi sañcitānām
mānoṣmaṇām ātanute praśāntim ||551|| [atraiva 1.13]

romāñco vismayotsāha-harṣādyais tatra vikriyāḥ | 305
romodgamolluka-sanagātra-saṁsparśanādayaḥ ||552||

vismayena, yathā—

rāghavasya guru-sāra-nirbhara-
prauḍhim ājagava-bhañjanodbhaṭam |
dor-balaṁ śrutavataḥ sabhāntare
romaharṣaṇam abhūt pinākinaḥ ||553||

utsāhena, yathā—

antraiḥ svair api saṁyatāgra-caraṇo mūrccāvirāma-kṣaṇam
svādhīna-vraṇitāṅga-śastra-vivare romodgamam varmayan |
bhagnānudvalayan nijān para-bhaṭān ātarjayan niṣṭhuraṁ
dhanyoddāma-jaya-śriyāḥ pṛthu-raṇa-stambhe patākāyate ||554||

atrotsāhena romāñcaḥ |

harṣeṇa, yathā—

romāṇi sarvāṅy api bāla-bhāvād
vara-śriyam vīkṣitum utsukāni |
tasyās tadā korakitāṅga-yaṣṭer

udgrīvikādānam ivān bhūvan ||555|| (naiṣadha 14.53)

atha svāra-bhedah—

vaisvāryam sukha-duḥkhādyais tatra syur gadgadādayaḥ ||556|| 306

sukhena, yathā—

paśyema taṁ bhūya iti bruvāṇām
sakhīm vacobhiḥ kila sā tatarja |
na prīti-karṇejapatām gatāni
bhūyo babhūvuḥ svāra-vaikṛtāni ||557||

atra priya-saṁsmaraṇa-janitena harṣeṇa bhūyo vaisvāryam |

duḥkhena, yathā—

vilalāpa sa bāṣpa-gadgadaṁ
sahajām apy apahāya dhīratām |
abhitapta-mayo'pi mārḍavaṁ
bhajate kaiva kathā śarīriṣu ||558|| (ra.varṁ. 8.43)

atha vepathuḥ—

vepathur harṣa-santrāsa-jarā-krodhādibhir bhavet |
tatrānubhāvāḥ sphuraṇa-gātra-kampādayo matāḥ ||559|| 307

harṣeṇa trāseṇa ca, yathā—

tad-aṅgam ānanda-jaḍena doṣṇā
pita sa-bāṇa-vraṇam āmamarśa |
niḥśvasya niḥśvasya muhuś ca dīrgham
prasūḥ karābhyām bhaya-kampitābhyām ||560||

jarayā, yathā—

rundhānayā bahu-mukhīm gatim indriyāṇām
vadhveva gādham anayā jarayopagūḍhaḥ |
aṅgena vepathu-matā jaḍatāyujāham
gantum padād api padam gaditum ca nālam ||561|| (kuvalayāvalī, 3.1)

krodhena, yathā—

ruṣā samādhmāta-mṛgendra-tuṅgam
na kevalam tasya vapus cakampe |
sa-sindhu-bhūbhṛd-gaganā ca pṛthvī
nipātītolkā ca sa-tārakā dyauḥ ||562||

atha vaivarṇyam—

viśādātāparōṣādyair vaivarṇyam upajāyate |
mukha-varṇa-parāvṛtti-kārśyādyās tatra vikriyāḥ ||563|| 308

viṣādena, yathā—

śara-kāṇḍa-pāṇḍu-gaṇḍa-sthalīyam ābhāti parimitābharāṇā |
mādhava-pariṇata-patrā katipaya-kusumeva kundalatā ||564|| (mā.a.mi. 3.8)

atra viraha-janitena viṣādena pāṇḍutvam |

ātapena, yathā—

dhūtānām abhimukha-pātibhiḥ samīrair
āyāsād aviśad alocanotpalānām |
āninye mada-janitām śriyam vadhūnām
uṣṇāmsu-dyuti-janitaḥ kapola-rāgaḥ ||565|| (kirātārjunīya 7.3)

roṣeṇa, yathā—

kadā mukhaṁ vara-tanu kāraṇād ṛte
tavāgataṁ kṣaṇam aya kopa-pātratām |
aparvaṇi graha-kaluṣendu-maṇḍalā
vibhāvarī kathaya kathaṁ bhaviṣyati ||566|| (mālavikāgni-mitra 4.16)

athāśru—

viṣāda-roṣa-santoṣā-dhūmādyair aśru tat-kriyāḥ |
bāṣpa-bindu-parikṣepa-netra-sammārjanādayaḥ ||567|| 309

viṣādena, yathā—

tvām ālikhya praṇaya-kupitām dhātu-rāgaiḥ śilāyām
ātmānaṁ te caraṇa-patitaṁ yāvad icchāmi kartum |
asrais tāvan muhur upacitair dṛṣṭir ālupyate me
krūras tasminn api na sahate saṅgamaṁ nau kṛtāntaḥ ||568|| [me.dū. 2.45]

roṣeṇa ca, yathā mamaiva—

kānte kṛtāgasi puraḥ parivartamāne
sakhyaṁ saroja-śaśinoḥ sahasā babhūva |
roṣākṣaram sudṛṣi vaktum apārayantyām
indivara-dvayam avāpa tuṣāra-dhārām ||569||

atra sāparādha-priya-darśana-janitena roṣeṇa mugdhāyā bāṣpodgamaḥ |

santoṣeṇa, yathā—

ānandajaḥ śokajam aśru bāṣpas
tayor aśitaṁ śiśiro bibheda |
gaṅgā-sarayvor jalam uṣṇa-taptaṁ
himādri-niṣyanda ivāvatīrṇaḥ ||570|| (ra.vaṁ. 14.53)

atra cira-proṣita-pratyāgata-rāma-lakṣmaṇa-darśanānandena kausalyā-sumitrayor bāṣpaḥ |

dhūmena, yathā—

tasmin kṣaṇe kāntam alakṣayan sā
dhūmāvilair udgata-bāṣpa-leśaiḥ |
antar-dalair amburuhām ivārdhair
ayatna-karṇābharaṇair apāṅgaiḥ ||571||

atra vivāha-dhūmena lakṣmyā bāṣpodgamaḥ |

atha pralayaḥ—

pralayo duḥkha-dhātādyaiś ceṣṭā tatra visamjñatā ||572|| 310ab

duḥkhena, yathā—

vapuṣā karaṇojjhitena sā
nipatantī patim apy apātayan |
nanu taila-niṣeka-bindunā
saha dīpārcir upaiti medinīm ||573|| (ra.vaṁ. 8.38)

atrendumatī-vipatti-janitena duḥkhenājasya pralayaḥ |

ghātena, yathā—

pūrvam prahartā na jaghāna bhūyaḥ
pratiprahārākṣamam aśvasādī |
turaṅgam askandha-niṣaṅga-deham
pratyāśvasantaṁ ripum ācakāṅkṣa ||574|| (ra.vaṁ. 7.47)

atra pratibhāṭa-prahāreṇāśvasādino mūrccā |

sarve'pi sattva-mūlatvād bhāvā yadyapi sāttvikāḥ | 310cd
tathāpy amīṣāṁ sattvaika-mūlatvāt sāttvika-prathā ||575||
anubhāvāś ca kathyante bhāva-samsūcanād amī | 311
evam dvairūpyam eteṣāṁ kathitaṁ bhāva-kovidaiḥ ||576||
anubhāvaika-nidhinā sukhānubhava-śālinā |
śrī-simha-bhūbhujā sāṅgam anubhāvā nirūpitāḥ ||577|| 312

asmat-kalpa-latā-dalāni gilati tvat-kāma-gaurvāryatām
mac-cintāmaṇi-vedibhiḥ pariṇamed dūrān nayocair gajam |
ity ārūḍha-vitardikāḥ pratipathaṁ jalpanti bhūdevatāḥ
simha-kṣmābhujī kalpa-vṛkṣa-surabhī-hasty-ādi-dānodyate ||578|| 313

rakṣāyām rākṣasāriṁ prabala-vimata-vidrāvaṇe vīrabhadraṁ
kāruṇye rāmbhadraṁ bhujā-bala-vibhavārohaṇe rauhiṇyam |
pāñcālaṁ cañcalākṣī-paricaraṇa-vidhau pūrṇa-candraṁ prasāde
kandarpa-rūpa-darpe tulayati nitarām simha-bhūpāla-candraḥ ||579|| 314

iti śrīmad-āndhra-maṇḍalādihīśvara-pratigaṇḍa-bhairava-śrīmad-anapota-narendra-nandana-
bhujā-balā-bhīma-śrī-simha-bhūpāla-viracite rasārṇava-sudhākara-nāmnī nāṭyālankāra-śāstre
rañjakollāso nāma
prathamo vilāsaḥ

||1||

--o)0(o--

(2)

dvitīyo vilāsaḥ

rasikollāsaḥ

kalyāṇa-dāyi bhavatām bhaved bhavya-guṇākaram |
kamalākucakāleya-vyañjitorāḥ-sthalaṁ mahāḥ ||1|| 1
cid-acit-kṣema-kāriṇyai namaḥ śrī-parṇajādibhiḥ |
vandyāyai vārdhi-nandinyai karāgrastha-payoruhe ||2|| 2

atha vyabhicāri-bhāvāḥ—

vy-abhī ity upasargau dvau viśeṣābhimukhatvayoḥ |
viśeṣeṇābhimukhyena caranti sthāyinaṁ prati ||3|| 3
vāg-aṅga-sattva-sūcyā jñeyās te vyabhicāriṇaḥ |
taṁ cārayanti bhāvasya gatiṁ sañcāriṇo'pi ||4|| 4
unmajjanto nimajjantaḥ sthāyiny amṛta-vāridhau |
ūrmivad vardhayanty enaṁ yānti tad-rūpatām ca te ||5|| 5
nirvedo'tha viśādo dainyaṁ glāni-śramau ca mada-garvau |
śānkā-trāsāvegā unmādāpasmṛtī tathā vyādhiḥ ||6|| 6
moho mṛtir ālasyaṁ jāḍyaṁ vṛḍāvahitthā ca |
smṛtir atha vitarka-cintā-mati-dhṛtayo harṣa utsukatvaṁ ca ||7|| 7
augryam arṣāsūyās cāpalyaṁ caiva nidrā ca |
suptir bodha itīme bhāvā vyabhicāriṇaḥ samākhyātāḥ ||8|| 8

tatra (1) nirvedaḥ—

tattva-jñānāc ca daurgatyāv āpado viprayogataḥ |
īrṣyāder api samjātaṁ nirvedaḥ svāvamānanam ||9||⁹ 9

tattva-jñānād, yathā—

prāptāḥ śriyaḥ sakala-kāma-dughās tataḥ kim
nyastam padam śirasi vidviṣatām tataḥ kim |
sammanitāḥ praṇayino vibhavaḥ tataḥ kim
kalpaṁ sthitam tanu-bhṛtām tanubhis tataḥ kim ||10|| (vairāgya-śataka 67)

⁹ Another reading in some manuscripts:
anubhāvas tu naiṣphalya-matir nirveda ucyaṭe |
atra cintāśru-niḥśvasa-vaivarṇyocchvāsa-dīnatā ||

kiṁ vidyāsu viśāradair api sutaiḥ prāptādhika-praśrayaiḥ
kiṁ dārait abhirūpa-rūpa-caritair ātmānukūlair api |
kiṁ kāryam cira-jīvitena vigata-vyādhi-pracāreṇa vā
dāridryopahataṁ yad etad akhilam duḥkhāya me kevalam ||11||

āpado, yathā—

surata-śrama-sambhṛto mukhe
dhriyate sveda-lavodgamo'pi te |
atha cāstamitā tvam ātmanā
dhig imāṁ deha-bhṛtām asāratām ||12|| (raghu. 8.57)

viprayogād, yathā—

yaysām te divasāstayā saha mayā nītā yathā sve gr̥he
yat-sambandhi-kathābhir eva satataṁ dīrghābhir asthīyate |
ekaḥ samprati nāśita-priyatamas tām eva rāmaḥ katham
pāpaḥ pañcavaṭīm vilokayatu vā gacchatv asambhāvya vā ||13|| (u.rā.ca. 2.29)

atra sītā-viprayuktasya rāmasya vāg-ārambha-sūcitenātmāvamānanena nirvedaḥ pratīyate |

īrṣyayā, yathā—

kuryuḥ śāstra-kathām amī yadi manor vaṁśe manuṣyāṅkurāḥ
syāc ced brahma-gaṇo'yam ākr̥ti-gaṇas tatresyate ced bhavān |
samrājām samidhām ca sādhakatamaṁ dhatte chidākāraṇam
dhiṁ maurvī-kuśa-karṣaṇolbaṇa-kiṇa-granthir mamāyam karaḥ ||14||
(anargha. 4.44)

atra rāmacandra-śatānanda-viṣayersyā-janitena dhig iti vāg-ārambha-sūcitenā
svātmāvamānanena jāmadagnyasya nirvedaḥ |

atha (2) viśādaḥ—

prārabdha-kāryānirvāhād iṣṭānavāpter vipattitaḥ |
aparādha-parijñānād anutāpas tu yo bhavet ||15|| 10
viśādaḥ sa tridhā jyeṣṭha-madhyamādhama-samśrayāt |
sahāyānveṣaṇopāya-cintādyā uttame matāḥ ||16|| 11
anutsāhaś ca vaicitryam ity ādyā madhyame matāḥ |
adhamasyānubhāvāḥ syur vaicitryam avalokanam | 12
rodana-śvāsita-dhyāna-mukha-śoṣādayo'pi ca ||17||

prārabdha-kāryānirvāhād, yathā—

vāram vāram tirayati dṛśāv udgato bāṣpa-pūras
tat-saṅkalpopahita-jaḍima stambham abhyeti gātram |
sadyaḥ svidyann nayam aviratotkampa-lolāṅgulīkaḥ
pāṅir lekhavidhiṣu nitarām vartate kiṁ karomi ||18|| (mālatīmādhava 1.38)

atra prastuta-citra-nirmāṇānirvāhān mādhavasya kim karomīti vāg-ārambha-sūcitayā tad-darśanopāya-cintayā viṣādo vyajyate |

tatra iṣṭānavāpter, yathā—

sañcāriṇī dīpa-śikheva rātrau
yam yam vyatīyāya patinvarā sā |
narendram ārgāṭṭa iva prapede
vivarṇa-bhāvaṁ sa sa bhūmi-pālaḥ ||19|| (ra.varṁ. 6.67)

atrendumatīm ākāṅkṣatām bhūmipatinām tad-anavāptyā mukha-vaivarṇyena viṣādo vyajyate |

vipattitaḥ, yathā—

hā hā dhik para-grha-vāsa-dūṣaṇam yad
vaidehyāḥ praśamitam adbhutair upāyaiḥ |
etat tat punar api daiva-durvīpākād
ālarkaṁ viṣam iva sarvataḥ prasṛptam ||20|| (u.rā.ca. 1.40)

atra sītāpavāda-rūpāyā vipatter hā hā dhig iti vāg-ārambheṇa rāmasya viṣādo gamyate |

yathā vā—

sā durnimittopagatād viṣādāt
sadyaḥ parimlāna-mukhāravindā |
rājñāḥ śivam sāvarajasya bhūyād
ity āśāsamśe karaṇair bāhyaiḥ ||21|| (raghu. 14.50)

atra durnimittānumitāyā vipatter mukha-śoṣaṇenānubhāvena vaidehyā viṣādaḥ |

aparādha-parijñānāt, yathā—

hā tāteti krandidam ākarṇya viṣaṇṇas
tasyānviṣyan vetasa-gūḍham prabhavam saḥ |
śalya-protam prekṣya sakumbham muni-putram
tāpād antaḥ-śalya ivāsīt kṣitipo'pi ||22|| (raghu. 9.75)

atha (3) dainyam—

hṛt-tāpa-durgatatvādyair anauddhatyam hi dīnatā | 13
tatrānubhāvā mālīnya-gātra-stambhādayo matāḥ ||23||

hṛt-tāpāt, yathā—

etat kṛtvā priyam anucita-prārthanā-vartamno me
sauhārdād vā vidhura iti vā mayy anukrośa-buddhyā |
iṣṭān deśān jalada vihara prāvṛṣā sambhṛta-śrīr
mābhūd evam kṣaṇam api ca te vidyutā viprayogaḥ ||24|| (me.dū. 2.55)

daurgandhyād, yathā—

dīnā dīna-mukhaiḥ svakīya-śisūkair ākrṣṭa-jirṇāmbarā

krōśadbhiḥ kṣudhitari nirannapiṭharā neksyeta ced gehinī |
yācñā-dainya-bhayena gadgada-galat-truṭyad-vilīnākṣaram
ko dehīti vadet sva-dagdha-jāṭharasyārthe manasvī pumān ||25||

atha (4) glāniḥ—

ādhi-vyādhi-jarā-trṣṇā-vyāyāma-suratādibhiḥ | 14

niṣprānatā glānir atra kṣāmāṅga-vacana-kriyāḥ |

kampānutsāha-vaivarṇya-nayana-bhramaṇādayaḥ ||26|| 15

ādhinā, yathā—

kisalayam iva mugdham bandhanād vipralūnam

hṛdaya-kusuma-śoṣī dāruṇo dīrgha-śokaḥ |

glapayati paripāṇḍu kṣāmam asyāḥ śarīram

śaradija iva gharmah ketakī-patra-garbham ||27|| (uttara-rāma-carita 3.5)

vyādhinā, yathā—

tasya pāṇḍu-vadanālpa-bhūṣaṇā

sāvalamba-gamanā mṛdu-svanā |

rāja-yakṣma-parihāṇir āyayau

kāma-yāna-samavasthayā tulām ||28|| (raghu. 19.50)

jarayā, yathā—

vivṛddhim kampasya prathayatitarām sādvasa-vaśād

avispaṣṭām dṛṣṭim tirayatitarām bāspa-salilaiḥ |

skhalad-varṇām vāṇīm janayatitarām gadgadatayā

jarāyāḥ sāhāyām mama hi paritoṣo'dya kurute ||29|| (ratnāvalī 4.13)

atra harṣasya jarā-sahakāritva-kathanād ubhayānubhāvair api kampādibhir jarā-glāner eva
prādhānyam gamyate |

trṣṇayā, yathā—

vindhyā-dhvānau virala-salilās tarṣiṇī tatra sitā

yāvan mūrchām kalayati kila vyākule rāmabhadre |

drāk saumitriḥ puṭaka-kalaśīm māludhānīdalānām

tāvat prāpto dadhad atibhṛtām vāriṇā nairjhareṇa ||30|| (bāla-rāmāyaṇa 6.50)

vyāyāmena, yathā—

atanu-kuca-bharānatena bhūyaḥ

śrama-janitānatina śarīrakeṇa |

anucita-gati-sāda-nihsahatvam

kala-bhara-karorubhir ūrubhir dadhānaiḥ ||31|| (śi.va. 7.66)

suratena, yathā—

ati-prayatnena ratānta-tāntā

kṛṣṇena talpāvaropitā sā |

ālambya tasyaiva karaṁ kareṇa
jyotsnā-kṛtānandam alindam āpa ||32||

atha (5) śramah—

śramo mānasa-khedah syād adhva-nṛtya-ratādobhiḥ |
aṅga-mardana-niḥśvāsau pāda-saṁvāhanam tathā ||33|| 16
jṛmbhaṇam mandayānam ca mukhanetra-vighūrṇanam |
sīt-kṛtīś ceti vijñeyā anubhāvāḥ śramodbhavāḥ ||34|| 17

adhvanā, yathā—

sadyaḥ purī-parisare'pi śirīṣa-mṛdvī
sītā javāt tricaturāṇi padāni gatvā |
gantavyam adya kiyad ity asakṛd bruvāṇā
rāmāsunaḥ kṛtavatī prathamāvātāram ||35|| (bāla-rāmāyaṇa 6.34)

nṛtyena, yathā—

sveda-kledita-kaṅkaṇām bhujā-latām kṛtvā mṛdaṅgāśrayām
cetī-hasta-samarpitaika-caraṇā mañjīra-sandhitsayā |
sā bhūyaḥ stana-kampa-sūcita-rayām niḥśvāsam āmuñcatī
raṅga-sthānam anaṅga-sāt-kṛtavatī tālvadhau tasthuṣī ||36||

ratyā, yathā mamaiva—

nītānta-surata-klāntām celānta-kṛta-vījanām |
kāntām lulita-netrāntām kalaye kala-bhāṣiṇīm ||37||

atha (6) madah—

madas tv ānanda-saṁmoha-sambhedo madirākṛtaḥ |
sa tridhā taruṇo madhyo'pakṛṣṭaś ceti bhedataḥ ||38|| 18
dṛṣṭiḥ smerā mukhe rāgaḥ sasmitākulitam vacaḥ |
lalitāviddha-gaty-ādyāś ceṣṭāḥ syus taruṇe made ||39|| 19

yathā—

bhāva-hāri hasitam vacanānām
kauśalam dṛṣi vikāra-viśeṣāḥ |
cakrire bhṛśam ṛjor api vadhvāḥ
kāmineva taruṇena madena ||40|| (śi.va. 10.13)

atha madhyamah—

madhyame tu made vāci skhalanam ghūrṇanam dṛṣoḥ |
gamane vaktratā bāhvor vikṣepa-srastatādayaḥ ||41|| 20

yathā—

rundhatī nayana-vākya-vikāsam
sāditobhaya-karā parirambhe |
vrīḍitasya lalitām yuvatīnām

kṣibatā bahu-guṇair anujahre ||42|| (bhāroveḥ 9.67)

atha nīcaḥ—

apakṛṣṭe tu ceṣṭāḥ syur gati-bhaṅgo viśamjñatā |
niṣṭhīvanam muhuḥ śvāso hikkā chardyaḍayo matāḥ ||43|| 21

yathā—

niṣṭhīvantyo mukharita-mukham gauravāt kandharāyāḥ
prāyo hikkā-vikala-vikalam vākyam ardham gṛṇantyaḥ |
naivāpekṣām galita-vasane nāpy upekṣām ayante
pāyam pāyam bahu-vidha-madhūny eka-vīthyā kumāryaḥ ||44||

taruṇas tūttamādinām madhyamo madhya-nīcayoḥ |
apakṛṣṭas tu nīcānām tat-tan-mada-vivardhane ||45|| 22
uttama-prakṛtiḥ śete madhyo hasati gāyati |
adhama-prakṛtir grāmyam paruṣam vakti roditi ||46|| 23

uttama-prakṛter mada-vṛddhir, yathā—

tat-kṣaṇam viparivartita-hriyor
neṣyatoḥ śayanam iddha-rāgayoḥ |
sā babhūva vaśa-vartinī tayoḥ
preyasah suvadanā madasya ca ||47|| (ku.sām. 8.79)

madhyamasya mada-vṛddhir, yathā—

vināpi hetum vikaṭam jahāsa
padeṣu caskhāla same'pi mārge |
viḡhūrṇamānaḥ sa madātirekād
ākāśam ālambanam ālalambe ||48||

adhamasya mada-vṛddhir, yathā—

taha taha gāmīṇa-ghariṇī
mada-vivasā kimpī kimpī bāharai |
jaha jaha kula-bahuāo
soṇa sarandi pihia kaṇṇāo ||49||

(tathā tathā grāmīṇa-grhiṇī
mada-vivaśā kim api kim api vyāharati |
yathā yathā kula-vadhvaḥ
śrutvā saranti pihita-karṇāḥ ||)

aiśvaryādi-kṛtaḥ kaiścit māno mada itīritaḥ |
vakṣyamāṇasya garvasya bheda evety udāśmahe ||50|| 24

atha (7) garvaḥ—

aiśvarya-rūpa-tāruṇya-kula-vidyā-balair api |
iṣṭa-lābhādinānyeṣām avajñā garva īritāḥ ||51|| 25
anubhāvā bhavanty atra gurv-ājñādy-ājñā-vyatikramāḥ |
anuttara-praadānam ca vaimukhyaṁ bhāṣaṇe'pi ca ||52|| 26
vibhramāpahnutī vākya-pāruṣyam anavekṣaṇam |
avekṣaṇam nijāṅgānām aṅga-bhaṅgādayo'pi ca ||53|| 27

aiśvaryam ājñā-siddhiḥ | tena yathā—

rāho tarjaya bhāskaram varuṇa he nirvāpyatām pāvakaḥ
sarve vārimucaḥ sametya kuruta grīṣmasya darpa-cchidām |
prāleyācala candra dugdha-jaladhe hemanta mandākini
drāg devasya gr̥hānupeta bhavatām sevā-kṣaṇo vartate ||54||
(bāla-rāmāyaṇa 5.22)

yathā vā—

vahne nihnotum arcīḥ paricinu purataḥ siñcato vārivāhān
hemantasyāntike syāḥ prathayati davathum yena te grīṣma noṣmā |
mārtaṅdās caṇdatāpa-prasāmana-vidhaye dhatta nāḍīm jalārdrām
devo nānya-pratāpaṁ tribhuvana-vijayī mṛṣyate śrī-daśāsyaḥ ||55||
(bāla-rāmāyaṇa 1.31)

rūpa-tāruṇyābhyām, yathā—

vāṭiṣu vāṭiṣu vilāsinīnām
caran yuvā cārutayātīdṛptaḥ |
tṛṇāya nāmanyata puṣpa-cāpaṁ
kareṇa līlā-kalitāravindaḥ ||56||

kulena, yathā—

gauḍam rāṣṭram anuttamaṁ nirupamā tatrāpi rādhāpurī
bhūri-śreṣṭhika-nāma dhāma paramaṁ tatrottamo naḥ pitā |
tat-putrās ca mahākulā na veditāḥ kasyātra teṣām api
prajñā-śīla-viveka-dhairya-vinayācārair ahaṁ cottamaḥ ||57||
(prabodha-candrodayaḥ, 2.7)

vidyayā, yathā—

bindu-dvandva-taraṅgitāgra-saraṇiḥ kartā śiro-bindukam
karmeti krama-śikṣitānvaya-kalā ye ke'pi tebhyo namaḥ |
ye tu grantha-sahasra-śāṅkaṣaṇa-truṭyat-kalaṅkair girām
ullekhaiḥ kavayanti bilhaṇa-kavis teṣv eva saṁnahyati ||58||
(karṇa-sundarī)

balena, yathā—

rudrādres tulanam sva-kaṅṭha-vipina-cchedo harer vāsanam
kāraṇveśmani puṣpakasya haraṇam yasyorjitāḥ kelayaḥ |

so'yaṁ durmada-bāhu-daṇḍa-sacivo lankeśvaras tasya me
kā ślāghā guṇa-jarjareṇa dhanuṣākṛṣṭena bhagnena vā ||59||
(bāla-rāmāyaṇa, 1.51)

iṣṭa-prāptyā, yathā—

āstām tāvad anaṅga-cāpa-vibhavaḥ kā nāma sā kaumudī
dūre tiṣṭhatu matta-kokila-rutaṁ saṁvāntu mandānilāḥ |
hāsollāsa-taraṅgitair asakalair netrāñcalaiś cañcalaiḥ
sākūtair urarīkaroti taruṇī seyaṁ praṇāmāñjalim ||60||

atha (8) śaṅkā—

śaṅkā cauryāparādhādyaiḥ svāniṣṭotprekṣaṇaṁ matam |
tatra ceṣṭāmuḥ pārsva-darśanaṁ mukha-śoṣaṇam ||61|| 28
avakuṅṭhana-vaivarṇya-kaṅṭha-sādādayo'pi ca |
śaṅkā dvidyeyam ātmotthā parotthā ceti bhedataḥ ||62|| 29
svākārya-janitā svotthā prāyo vyaṅgyeyam iṅgitaiḥ |
iṅgitāni tu pakṣma-bhrū-tārakā-dṛṣṭi-vikriyāḥ ||63|| 30

aparādhāt svotthā, yathā—

tat-sakhyā marutātha vā pracalitā vallīti muhyad-dhiyo
dṛṣṭvā vyākulatārayā nigadato mithyā-prasādam mukhe |
gaṅgā-nūtana-saṅginaḥ paśupater antaḥpuram gacchato
nūtnā saiva daśā svayaṁ piśunatām devī-sakhīnām gatā ||64||

saiva cauryeṇa, yathā—

mṛdnan kṣīrādi-cauryān masrṇa-surabhiṇī sṛkvaṇī pāṇi-gharṣair
āghrāyāghrāya hastam sapadi paruṣayan kiṅkiṇī-mekhalāyām |
vāram vāram viśāle diśi diśi vikiran locane lolatāre
mandam mandam jananyāḥ parisaram ayate kūṭa-gopāla-bālah ||65||

parotthā tu nijasyaiva parasyākāryato bhavet |
prāyeṇākāra-ceṣṭābhyām tām imām anubhāvayet | 31
ākāraḥ sāttvikaś ceṣṭā tv aṅga-pratyāṅgajāḥ kriyāḥ ||66|| 32ab

parotthā, yathā—

prīte vidhātari purā paribhūya martyān
vavre'nyato yad abhayaṁ sa bhavān ahaiṇyuḥ |
tan-marmaṇi spṛṣati mām atimātram adya
hā vatsa śāntam athavā daśakandharo'si ||67|| (anargha-rāghava 4.9)

atra garvita-rāvaṇa-kṛteṇa martyetarābhaya-varaṇena jātā mālyavataḥ śaṅkā marmaṇi
spṛṣatītyādinā vāg-ārambheṇa pratiyate |

atha (9) trāsah—

trāsas tu citta-cāñcalyam vidyut-kraavyāda-garjitaiḥ | 32

tathā bhūta-bhujāṅgādyair vijñeyās tatra vikriyāḥ ||68||
utkampa-gātra-saṅkoca-romāñca-stambha-gadgadāḥ | 33
muhur nimeṣa-vibhrānti-pārsvasthālambanādayaḥ ||69||

vidyuto, yathā—

varṣāsu tāsu kṣaṇa-ruk prakāśāt
trastā ramā śārṅgiṇam āliṅga |
vidyuc ca sā vīkṣya tad-aṅga-śobhām
hrīṇeva tūrṇam jaladam jagāhe ||70||

kravyādo himsra-sattvam | tasmād, yathā—

sva-vikriyādarśita-sādhvasaughāt
priyābhir āliṅgita-kandharāṇām |
akāri bhallūka-kulena yatra
vidyādharaṇām animitta-maitrī ||71||

garjitena, yathā—

praṇaya-kopa-bhūto'pi parānmukhāḥ
sapadi vāridharāra-bhīravaḥ |
praṇayinaḥ parirabdhum anantaram
vavalire bali-recita-madhyamāḥ ||72|| (śi.va., 6.38)

garjitaṁ mahāravopalakṣaṇam | tena bheryādi-dhvanir api bhavati |

bherī-dhvaninā, yathā—

nananda nidrā-rasa-bhañjanair api
prayāṇa-tūrya-dhvanibhir dharāpateḥ |
atarkitātaṅka-vilola-padmajā-
payodhara-dvandva-nipīḍito hariḥ ||73||

bhūta-darśanād, yathā—

sā patyuh parivāreṇa piśācair api veṣṭitā |
utkampamāna-hṛdayā sakhībhiḥ sambodhyata ||74||

bhujāṅgamād, yathā—

kalyāṇa-dāyi bhavato'stu pināka-pāṇi-
pāṇi-grahe bhujaga-kaṅkaṇa-bhīṣatāyāḥ |
sambhrānta-dṛṣṭi sahasaiva namaḥ śivāyety
ardhokti-sasmita-nataṁ mukham ambikāyāḥ ||75||
(rasa-kalikāyām apy ullikhitam idam, 23 puṭe)

atha (10) āvegaḥ—

cittasya sambhramo yaḥ syād āvego'yam sa cāṣṭadhā | 34
utpāta-vāta-varṣāgni-matta-kuñjara-darśanāt ||76||

priyāpriya-śruteś cāpi śatrava-vyasanād api | 35
tatrautpātas tu śailādi-kampa-ketūdayādayaḥ ||77||
taj-jāḥ sarvāṅga-visramso vaimukhyam apasarpaṇam | 36
viśāda-mukha-vaivarṇya-vismayādyās tu vikriyāḥ ||78||

śaila-prakampanād, yathā—

kailāsādrāv udaste paricalita-gaṇeṣūllasat-kautukeṣu
kroḍaṁ mātuḥ kumāre viśati viśamuciprekṣamāṇe saroṣam |
pādāvaṣṭambha-sīdad vapuṣi daśamukhe yāti pātāla-mūlam
kruddho'py āśliṣṭa-mūrtir ghanataram umayā pātu hr̥ṣṭaḥ śivo vaḥ ||79||

atra kailāsa-kampa-janita-pramatha-gaṇa-vismaya-kārtikeyāpasarpaṇa-kātyāyanī-
sādhvasādibhir anubhāvais tat-tad-gata-sambhramātiśaya-rūpa āvego vyajyate |

ketūdayād, yathā—

hantālōkya kuṭumbino diviśadām dhūma-graham diṅ-mukhe
trastāṅgās tvaritam paraspara-gr̥hān abhyetya cintā-parāḥ |
dhānyānām anativyayāya gr̥hiṅir ājñāpayantyo muhur
nidhyāyanti viniḥśvasanti gaṇaśo rathyā-mukheṣv āsate ||80||

atha vātāvegāḥ—

tvarayāgamanaṁ vastra-grahaṇam cāvakuṅṭhanam | 37
netrāvamārjanādyās ca vātāvega-bhavāḥ kriyāḥ ||81||

yathā—

dikṣu vyūḍhāṅghripāṅgas tr̥ṇa-jaṭita-calat-pāmsu-daṇḍo'ntarikṣe
jhānkārī śarkarālaḥ pathiṣu viṭapinām skandha-kāṣaiḥ sadhūmaḥ |
prāsādānām nikuṅjeṣv abhinava-jaladodgāra-gambhīra-dhīras
caṇḍārambhaḥ samīro vahati paridiśam bhīru kim sambhrameṇa ||82||
(veṇī-samhāra 2.19)

atra vāta-kṛta-samrambho vāg-ārambheṇa pratipādyate |

atha varṣāvegāḥ—

chatra-graho'ṅga-saṅkoco bāhu-svastika-dhāvane | 38
uṣṇāśrayaṇam ity ādyā varṣāvega-bhavāḥ kriyāḥ ||83||

yathā—

āmekhalam cañcaratā ghanānām
chāyām adhaḥ sānugatām niṣevya |
udvejitā vṛṣṭibhir āśrayante
śrṅgāni yasyātapavanti siddhāḥ ||84|| [ku.sam. 7.5]

atra siddhānām agra-śikhara-dhāvanena sūcitaḥ |

atha agny-āvegah—
agny-āvegah-bhavās ceṣṭā vījanam cānga-dhūnanam | 39
vyatyasta-pada-vikṣepa-netra-saṅkocanādayah ||85||

yathā—
dūra-protsāryamāṅāmbara-cara-nikarottāla-kīlābhighātaḥ
prabhraśyad-vāji-varga-bhramaṇa-niyama-navyākula-bradhna-sūtaḥ |
leḍhi praudho hutāśaḥ kṛta-laya-samayāśaṅkam ākāśa-vīthim
gāṅgā-sūnu-prayukta-prathita-hutavahāstrānubhāva-prasūtaḥ ||86||
(dhanañjaya-vijaya 67)

atha kuñjarāvegah—
āvege kuñjarodbhūte satvaram cāpasarpaṇam | 40
vilokanam muhuḥ paścāt trāsa-kampādayo matāḥ ||87||

yathā—
nirantarāle'pi vimucyamāne
dūram pathi prāṇa-bhṛtām gaṇena |
tejo-mahadbhis tamaseva dīpair
dvipair asambādhamayām babhūve ||88||

aśvena, yathā—
utkhāya darpa-calitena sahaiva rajjvā
kīlam prayatna-paramānavadurgraheṇa |
ākulyakāri kṛtakas turageṇa tūrṇam
aśveti vidrutam anudravatāśvam anyam ||89||

priya-śravaṇād, yathā—
priya-śravaṇaje hy asmin abhutthānopagūhane | 41
pṛīti-dānam priyam vākyam romaharṣādayo'pi ca ||90||

yathā—
janāya śuddhānta-carāya śamsate
kumāra-janmāmṛta-saṁmitākṣaram |
adeyam āsīt trayam eva bhūpateḥ
śasiprabham chatram ubhe ca cāmare ||91|| (ra.vam. 3.16)

apriya-śruter, yathā—
apriya-śrutije'py asmin vilāpah parivartanam | 42
ākranditam ca patanam parito bhramaṇādayah ||92||

śātravād, yathā—
ceṣṭāḥ syuḥ śātravāvege varma-śastrādi-dhāraṇam | 43
ratha-vāji-gajāroha-sahasāpakramādayah ||93||

yathā—

rāmo nāma babhūva huṁ tad abalā sītetī huṁ tām pitur
vācā pañcavaṭī-vane nivasatas tasyāharad rāvaṇaḥ |
kṛṣṇasyeti purātānīm nija-kathām ākarṇya mātṛeritām
saumitre kva dhanur dhanur dhanur iti vyagrā giraḥ pāntu vaḥ ||94||

[kr.ka.2.72]

ete syur uttamādīnām anubhāvā yathocitam ||95|| 44

atha unmādaḥ—

unmādaś citta-vibhrāntir viyogād iṣṭa-nāśataḥ |
viiyogaje tu ceṣṭāḥ syur dhāvanam paridevanam ||96|| 45
asambaddha-pralapanam śayaṇam sahasotthitiḥ |
acetanaīḥ sahālāpo nīrnimitta-smitādayaḥ ||97|| 46

yathā—

āsūtthānam sadṛśa-gaṇanā cetanācetaneṣu
pauḍḥauṣmābhiśvasitam asaḅṛṇ nīrgato bāṣpa-pūraḥ |
nīrlakṣyā vāg gatiṛ aviṣayā nīrnimittam smitam ca
pṛāyeṇāsyāḥ pṛathayatitarām bhrānti-dātrīm avasthām ||98||

iṣṭa-nāśād, yathā—

iṣṭa-nāśa-kṛte tv asmin bhasmādi-parilepanam |
nṛtya-gītādi-racanā tṛṇa-nīrmālya-dhāraṇam | 47
cīvarāvaraṇādīni pṛāg-uktāś cāpi vikriyāḥ ||99||

yathā—

kīnāśo'pi bibheti yādava-kulād vṛddhasya kā me gatiṛ
bhedaḥ syāt svajaneṣu kiṁ nu śatadhā sīdanti gātrāṇi me |
so'yaṁ buddhi-viparyayo mama samam sarve hatā bāndhavā
na śraddeyam idaṁ hi vākyam ahaḥ muhyanti marmāṇi me ||100||

atha (12) apasmṛtiḥ—

dhātu-vaiṣamyā-doṣeṇa bhūtāveśādinā kṛtaḥ | 48
citta-kṣobhas tv apasmāras tatra ceṣṭāḥ prakampanam ||101||
dhāvanam patanam stambho bhramaṇam netra-vikriyāḥ | 49
svoṣṭha-damśa-bhujāsphoṭa-lālā-phenādayo'pi ca ||102||

yathā—

lālā-phena-vyatikara-parikledi-bhugnoṣṭha-pārśvam
gāyam gāyam kalita-ruditam pronnamantam patantam |
stabdhodvṛtta-kṣubhita-nayanam maṇḍalena bhramantam
bhūtāviṣṭam kam api puruṣam tatra vīthyām apaśyam ||103||

doṣa-vaiṣamyajas tv eṣa vyādhīṛ evety udāsmāhe ||103|| 50

atha (13) vyādhiḥ—

doṣodreka-viyogādyair syād vyādhir atra tu |
gātra-stambhaḥ ślathāngatvaṃ kūjanam mukha-kūṇanam ||104|| 51
srastāngatākṣi-vikṣepa-niḥśvāsādyās tu vikriyāḥ |
saśīto dāha-yuktaḥ sa dvividhaḥ parikīrtitaḥ ||105|| 52¹⁰
hanu-sañcālanam bāṣpaḥ sarvāṅgotkampa-kūjane |
jānu-kuñcana-romāñca-mukha-śoṣādayo'pi ca ||106|| 53

yathā—

romāñcam anūkūrayati prakāmam
sparśena sarvāṅgaka-saṅgatena |
doḥ-svastikāśliṣṭa-payodharāṇām
śīta-jvaraḥ kānta ivāṅganānām ||107||

dāha-jvare tu ceṣṭāḥ syuḥ śīta-mālyādi-kāṅkṣaṇam |
pāṇi-pāda-parikṣepa-mukha-śoṣādayo'pi ca ||108|| 54

yathā—

śayyā puṣpamayī parāgamayatām aṅgārpaṇād aśnute
tāmyanty antikatālavr̥ntanalinī-patrāṇi dehoṣmaṇā |
nyastam ca stana-maṇḍale malayajam śirṇāntaram dṛśyate
kvāthād āsu bhavanti phenila-mukhā bhūśamṛṇālāṅkurāḥ ||109||

atha (14) mohah—

āpad-bhīti-viyogādyair mohaś cittasya mūḍhatā |
vikriyās tatra vijñeyā indriyāṇām ca śūnyatā | 55
niśceṣṭatāṅga-bhramaṇa-patanāghūrṇanādayaḥ ||110||

āpado, yathā—

tato'bhiṣaṅgānila-vipraviddhā
prabhraśyamānābharaṇa-prasūtā |
sva-mūrti-lābha-prakṛtiṃ dharitrīm
lateva śītā sahasā jagāma ||111|| (ra.vam. 14.54)

bhīter, yathā—

smaras tathābhūtam ayugma-netraṃ
paśyann adūrān manasāpy adhṛṣyam |
nālakṣayat sādharma-sanna-hastaḥ
srastam śaram cāpam api sva-hastāt ||112|| [ku.sam. 3.51]

viyogād, yathā—

¹⁰ The following half karika is found in only one edition: (śīta-jvare tu ceṣṭāḥ syuḥ santāpas cāṅga-sādanam |
This does not appear to be serious. (See karika 54)

tad-vaktraṁ nayena ca te smita-sudhā-mugdhaṁ ca tad vācikaṁ
sā veṇī sa bhuja-kramo'tisaralo lilālasā sā gatiḥ |
tanvī seti ca seti seti satataṁ tad-dhyāna-baddhātmano
nidrā no na ratir na cāpi viratiḥ śūnyam mano vartate ||113|| (rasa-kalikā, 32)

atha (15) mṛtiḥ—

vāyor dhanañjayākhyasya viprayogo ya ātmanā | 56
śarīravacchedavatā maraṇam nāma tad bhavet ||114||
etac ca dvividhaṁ proktaṁ vyādhijam cābhighātajam | 57
ādyam tv asādhya-hṛc-chūla-viṣūcy-ādi-samudbhavam ||115||
amī tatrānubhāvāḥ syur avyaktākṣara-bhāṣaṇam | 58
vivarṇa-gātratā manda-śvāsādi stambha-mīlane |
hikkā pariṇāpeṣā-niśceṣṭendriyatādayaḥ ||116|| 59

yathā—

kāye sīdati kaṇṭha-rodhini kaphe kuṇṭhe ca vāṇī-pathe
jihmāyām dṛṣi jīvite jigamiṣau śvāse śanaiḥ sāmyati |
āgatya svayam eva naḥ karuṇayā kātyāyanī-vallabhaḥ
karṇe varṇayatād bhavārṇava-bhayaḥ uttārakaṁ tāraṇam ||117||

dvitīyam ghāta-patana-dohodbandha-viśādirjam |
tatra ghātādije bhūmi-patana-krandanādayaḥ ||118|| 60

yathā abhirāma-rāghave—

ārya-śara-pāta-vivarād udbudbuda-phenilāsra-kardamitā |
apatan na calati kimcid vikṛtākṛtir adya vajra-nihateva ||119||

viṣam tu vatsanābhādyam aṣṭau vegās tad-udbhavāḥ |
kāṛṣṇyam kampo dāho hikkā phenaś ca kandhara-bhaṅgaḥ | 61
jadatā mṛtir iti kathitā kramaśaḥ prathamādyā vegajās ceṣṭāḥ ||120||

yatha priya-darśikāyām (4.9)—

eṣā mliayatīdam akṣi-yugalam jātā mamāndhā diśaḥ
kaṇṭho'syā uparudhyate mama giro niryānti kṛcchrād imāḥ |
etasyāḥ śvasitaṁ hṛtaṁ mama tanur niśceṣṭatām āgatā
manye'syāḥ viṣa-vega eva hi param sarvaṁ tu duḥkham mayi ||121||

atrākṣi-nimilana-kaṇṭha-rodhana-niḥśvāsāyāsādibhir āraṇyikāyā viṣa-vega-janitā mṛtir
avagamyate |

atha (16) ālasyam—

svabhāva-śrama-sauhitya-garbha-nirbharatādibhiḥ | 62
kṛcchrāt kriyonmukhatvam yat tad ālasyam iha kriyāḥ ||122||
aṅga-bhaṅgaḥ kriyā-dveṣo jṛmbhaṅakṣi-vimardane | 63
śayyāsanaika-priyatā tandrī-nidrādayo'pi ca ||123||

svabhāva-śramābhyām, yathā—

muhur iti vana-vibhramābhiṣaṅgād
atami tadā nitarām nitambinībhiḥ |
mṛdutarā-tanavo'lasāḥ prakṛtyā
ciram api tāḥ kim uta prayāsa-bhājah ||124|| (śi.va. 7.68)

sauhityam bhojanādi-trptiḥ, tena yathā—

trailokyābhaya-lagnakena bhavatā vīreṇa vismāritas
taj-jīmūta-muhūrta-maṇḍana-dhanuḥ-pāṇḍityam ākhaṇḍalaḥ |
kim cājasra-makhārpitena haviṣā samphulla-māmsollasat
sarvāṅgīna-balī-vilupta-nayana-vyūhaḥ katham vartate ||125|| (a.rā. 1.28)

atra mando-vṛddhyā śakrasya sauhityam | tat-kṛtam ālasyam katham vartate ity anena vāg-
ārambheṇa vyajyate |

garbha-nirbharatayā, yathā—

āsanaika-priyasyāsyāḥ sakhī-gātrāvalambinaḥ |
garbhālasasya vapuṣo bhāro'bhūt svāṅga-dhāraṇam ||126||

atha (17) jāḍyam—

jāḍyam apratipattiḥ syād iṣṭāniṣṭhārthayoḥ śruteḥ | 64
dṛṣṭer vā virahādeś ca kriyās tatrānimeṣatā |
aśrutiḥ pāravaśyam ca tūṣṇīm-bhāvādayo'pi ca ||127|| 65

iṣṭa-śruter, yathā—

priye'parā yacchati vācam unmukhī
nibaddha-dṛṣṭiḥ śithilākuloccayā |
samādadhe nāmsukam āhitaṁ vṛthā
na veda puṣpeṣu ca pāṇi-pallavam ||128|| (kirātārjunīye 8.15)

atra priya-vākya-śravaṇa-janita-jāḍyam animeṣatvādinā vyajyate |

priya-darśanād, yathā—

ehai so bi pauttho aham a kuppejja so bi aṇuṇejja |
ia cimṭeṁtī bahuā daṭṭhūṇa piām ṇa kim pi sammarai ||129||¹¹

(eṣyati so'pi proṣitaḥ aham ca kupyeyam so'py anuneṣyati |
iti cintayantī vadhūr dṛṣṭvā priyam na kim api saṁsmarati ||)

atra priya-darśana-janitaṁ jāḍyam pūrva-cintita-kriyā-vismaraṇena vyajyate |

apriya-śravaṇād, yathā—

¹¹ pūrvārdha-mātram gāthā-saptaśatyām dṛśyate 1.17.

āpucchantasya bahū gamidum daiassa suṇia addhottim |
aṇumamṇidum na jāṇai ṇa nivāredum paravasā ubaha ||130||

(āpucchamānasya vadhūr gantum dayitasya śrutvā ardhoktim |
anumantum na jānāti na nivārayitum para-vaśā paśyata ||)

aniṣṭa-darśanād, yathā—

sasureṇa ḍajjamāṇe gharāṇiāḍabhave ṇiumja-pumjammī |
ṇa suṇai suṇhā suṇṇā bahuso kahidaṃ bi sasurāe ||131||

(śvaśureṇa dahyamāne grha-nikāṭa-bhave nikuṇja-puṇje |
na śṛṇoti snuṣā sūnyā bahusaḥ kathitam api śvaśrvā ||)

viyogād, yathā—

papraccha pṛṣṭam api gadgadikārta-kaṇṭhaḥ
śuśrāva noktam api sūnya-manāḥ sa kiñcit |
sasmāra na smṛtam api kṣaṇam ātma-kṛtyam
śrutvāham ity upagato'pi na samviveda ||132||

(abhinandasya rāma-carite 19.61)

atra sītā-viraha-janitam rāvaṇasya jādyam punaḥ-praśna-śruty-ādibhir avagamyate |

atha (18) vrīḍā—

akārya-karaṇāvajñā-stuti-nūtana-saṅgamaḥ |
pratīkārākriyādyaiś ca vrīḍatvanatidhṛṣṭatā ||133|| 66
tatra ceṣṭā nigūḍhoktir ādhomukhya-vicintane |
anirgamo bahiḥ kvāpi dūrād evāvaguṇṭhanam | 67
nakhānām kṛntanam bhūmi-lekhanam caivam ādayaḥ ||134||

akārya-karaṇād, yathā—

gurv-ādeśād eva nirmīyamāṇo
nādharmāya strī-vadho'pi sthito'yam |
adya sthitvā śvo gamiṣyadbhir alpair
lajjāsmābhir mīlitākṣair jitaiva ||135|| (a.rā. 2.59)

avajñayā, yathā—

avadhūyāribhir nītā hariṇais tulya-vṛttitām |
anyonyasyāpi jihṛīmaḥ kiṃ punaḥ sahavāsinām ||136||
(kirātārjunīya 11.58)

stutyā, yathā—

tasya samstūyamānasya caritārthais tapasvibhiḥ |
śuśubhe vikramodagraṃ vrīḍayāvanatam śiraḥ ||137|| (ra.vam. 15.27)

nava-saṅgama, yathā—

paṭā-lagne patyau namayati mukhaṁ jāta-vinayā
haṭhāsleṣaṁ vāñchaty apaharati gātrāṇi nibhṛtam |
na śaknoty ākhyātuṁ smita-mukha-sakhī-datta-nayanā
hriyā tāmyaty antaḥ prathama-parihāse nava-vadhūḥ ||138|| (amaru. 37)

pratīkārākaraṇād, yathā—

udvṛttāri-kṛtābhimanyu-nidhana-prodbhūta-tivra-krudhaḥ
pārthasyākṛta-śātrava-pratikṛter antaḥ śucā muhyataḥ |
kīrṇā bāṣpa-kaṇaiḥ patanti dhanuṣi vṛdā-jadā dr̥ṣṭayo
hā vatseti girāḥ sphuranti na punar niryānti kaṇṭhād bahiḥ ||139||
(nārāyaṇasyeti śārṅgadhara-paddhatiḥ)

atha (19) avahitthā—

avahitthākāra-guptir jaiḥmya-prābhava-nītibhiḥ | 68
lajjā-sādhvasa-dākṣiṇya-prāgalbhyāpajayādibhiḥ ||140||
anyathā-kathanam mithyā-dhairyam anyatra vīkṣaṇam | 69
kathā-bhaṅgādayo'py asyām anubhāvā bhavanty amī ||141||

jaiḥmyād, yathā—

līṅgair mudāḥ samvṛta-vikriyās te
hradāḥ prasannā iva gūḍha-nakrāḥ |
vaidarbham āmantrya yayus tadyām
pratyarpya pūjām upadācchalena ||142|| (ra.vam 7.30)

prābhavād, yathā—

anirbhinno gabhīratvād antargūḍha-ghana-vyathaḥ |
puṭa-pāka-pratīkāśo rāmasya karuṇo rasaḥ ||143|| (u.rā.ca. 3.1)

nītyā, yathā—

bahiḥ sarvākāra-pravaṇa-ramaṇīyam vyavaharan
parābhyūha-sthānāny api tanutarāṇi sthagayati |
janam vidvān ekaḥ sakalam atisandhāya kapaṭais
tatasthaḥ svān arthān ghaṭayati ca maunam ca bhajate ||144||
(mālatī-mādhve 1.17)

lajjayā, yathā—

cikṣep lakṣmīr niṭilān nakhāgraiḥ
prasveda-vāryātapam ākṣipantī |
jugopa devo'pi sa romaharṣam
jaḍābdhi-vātāhati-kaitavena ||145|| (kandarpa-sambhava)

sādhvasena, yathā—

śrutvā duḥśravam adbhutam ca mithilā-vṛttāntam antaḥ-patac-
cintāpahna-śāvahittha-vadana-tvag-viprakīrṇa-smitaḥ |
helākṛṣṭa-surāvarodha-ramaṇī-sīmanta-santānaka-

srag-vāsojjvala-pāṇir apy avati mām vatso na laṅkeśvaraḥ ||146|| (a.rā. 4.8)

dākṣiṇyād, yathā—

tvayy ardhāsana-bhāji kim nara-gaṇodgītair bhavad-vikramair
antaḥ-sambhṛta-matsaro'pi bhagavān ākāra-guptau kṛtī |
unmīlad-bhavadiya-dakṣiṇa-bhujā-romāñca-viddhoccarad-
bāṣpair eva vilocanair abhinayaty ānandam ākhaṇḍalaḥ ||147|| (a.rā. 1.29)

prāgalbhyena, yathā—

ekatrāsana-saṅgatiḥ parihṛtā pratyudgamād dūratas
tāmbūlānayana-cchalena rabhasāsleṣo'pi samvighnitaḥ |
ālāpo'pi na miśritaḥ parijanam vyāpārayanty āntike-
kāntam pratyupacārataś caturayā kopah kṛtārthīkṛtaḥ ||148|| (amaru. 18)

atha (20) smṛtiḥ—

svāsthya-cintā-dṛḍhābhyāsa-sadṛśālokanādibhiḥ | 70
smṛtiḥ pūrvānubhūtārtha-pratītis tatra vikriyāḥ |
kampanodvahane mūrdhno bhrū-vikṣepādayo'pi ca ||149|| 71

svāsthyena, yathā—

ramyāṇi vikṣya madhurāmś ca niśamya śabdān
paryutsuko bhavati yat sukhito'pi jantuḥ |
tac cetasā smarati nūnam abodha-pūrvam
bhāva-sthirāṇi janānāntara-sauhrḍāni ||150|| (śak. 5.2)

cintayā, yathā—

līneva pratibimbiteva likhitevotkīrṇarūpeva ca
pratyupteva ca vajra-lepa-ghaṭitevāntar-nikhāteva ca |
sā naś cetasi kiliteva viśikhaiś ceto-bhuvah pañcabhiś
cintā-santati-tantu-jāla-nivīḍa-syūteva lagnā priyā ||151|| (mā.mā. 5.10)

dṛḍhābhyāsena, yathā—

tad vaktram nayane ca te smita-sudhā-mugdham ca tad vācikaṁ
sā veṇī sa bhujā-kramo'tisaralo lilālasā sā gatiḥ |
tanvī seti ca seti seti satatam tad-dhyāna-baddhātmano
nidrā no na ratir na cāpi viratiḥ sūnyam mano vartate ||152|| (rasa-kalikā, 32)¹²

sadṛśālokanena, yathā—

ārakta-rājibhir iyam
kusumair nava-kandalī salila-garbhaiḥ |
kopād antar-bāṣpe
smarayati mām locane tasyāḥ ||153|| [vikramorvaśīya 4.15]

¹² This verse appeared previously after kārikā 2.56a.

atha (21) vitarkaḥ—
ūho vitarkaḥ sandeha-vimarṣa-pratyayādibhiḥ |
janito nirṇayāntaḥ syād asatyaḥ satya eva vā | 72
tatrānubhāvāḥ syur amī bhrū-śiraḥ- ksepaṇādayaḥ ||154||

sandeha-pratyayanād, yathā—
aṅkaṁ ke'pi śaśaṅkire jala-nidheḥ paṅkaṁ pare menire
sāraṅgaṁ katicic ca saṁjagadire bhūmeś ca bimbaṁ pare |
indau yad dalitendra-ñila-śakala-śyāmaṁ darīdṛśyate
tan manye ravi-bhītam andha-tamasāṁ kuṅṣi-stham ālakṣyate ||155||

vimarśo vicāraḥ | tena, yathā—
gamanam alasaṁ śūnyā dṛṣṭiḥ śarīram asauṣṭhavaṁ
śvasitam adhikaṁ kiṁ nv etat syāt kim anyad ato'tha vā |
bhramati bhuvane kandarpājñā vikāri ca yauvanaṁ
lalita-madhurās te te bhāvāḥ kṣipanti ca dhīratām ||156||

atra mādharma-gatām cintām upalabhya kim atra kāraṇam iti vimṛśatā makarandena
manmatha-nibandhana evāyam bhāva iti satya-nirṇayānto vitarkaḥ |

atha (22) cintā—
iṣṭa-vastv-apariprāpter aiśvarya-bhramāsanādibhiḥ | 73
cintā dhyānātmikā tasyām anubhāvā bhavanty amī |
kārsyādhomukhya-santāpa-niḥśvāsocchrvasanādayaḥ ||157|| 74

iṣṭa-vastv-alābhena, yathā—
īsi-baliābaṇā se kūṇita-pakkhamtatāraa tthimiā |
diṭṭhī kapola-pālī ṇihīā kara-pallave mano suṇṇaṁ ||158||

[iṣad-valitāvanatā'syāḥ kūṇita-pakṣmanta-tārakā stimitā |
dṛṣṭiḥ kapola-pālī nihitā kara-pallave manaḥ śūnyam ||]

aiśvarya-nāśena, yathā—
yamo'pi vilikhan bhūmiṁ daṇḍenāstamita-tviṣā |
kurute'sminn amoghe'pi nirvāṇālāta-lāghavam ||159|| [ku.sam. 2.27]

atha (23) matiḥ—
nānā-śāstrāratha-mathanād artha-nirdhāraṇam matiḥ |
tatra ceṣṭās tu kartavya-karaṇam saṁśaya-chidā | 75
śiṣyopadeśa-bhrū-kṣepāv ūhāpohādayo'pi ca ||160||

yathā—
daśaratha-kule sambhūtaṁ mām avāpya dhanurdharam
dinakara-kulāskandī ko'yaṁ kalaṅka-navāṅkuraḥ |
iti na vanitām etām hantum mano vicikitsate

yad adhikaraṇaṁ dharmā-sthīyaṁ tavaiva vacānsi naḥ ||161|| (a.rā. 2.62)

atha (24) dhṛtiḥ—

jñāna-vijñāna-gurvādi-bhakti-nānārtha-siddhibhiḥ | 76
lajjādibhiś ca cittasya naispṛhyaṁ dhṛtir ucyate ||162||
atrānubhāvā vijñeyāḥ prāptārthānubhavas tathā | 77
aprāptātīta-naṣṭārthān abhisankṣobhaṇādayaḥ ||163||

jñānāt, yathā—

aśnīmahī vayaṁ bhikṣāṁ āśāvāso vaśimahi |
śayīmahī mahī-prṣṭhe kurvīmahī kim īśvaraīḥ ||164|| (vai.śa. 55)

vijñānād, yathā—

asty adyāpi catuḥ-samudra-parikhā-paryantam urvī-talaṁ
vartante'pi ca tatra tatra rasikā goṣṭhīṣu saktā nṛpāḥ |
ekas tatra nirādaro bhavati ced anyo bhavet sādaro
vāg-devī vadanāmbuje vasati cet ko nāma dīno janaḥ ||165||

guru-bhaktyā, yathā—

tiṣṭhan bhāti pituḥ puro bhuvi yathā simhāsane kim tathā
yat samvāhayataḥ sukhaṁ hi caraṇau tātasya kim rājyataḥ |
kim bhukte bhuvana-traye dhṛtir asau bhuktojjhite yā guror
āyāsaḥ khalu rājyam ujjhita-guros tatrāsti kaścid guṇaḥ ||166||
(nāgānanda 1.7)

nānārtha-siddhyā, yathā—

krodhāndhaiḥ sakalaṁ hataṁ ripu-kulaṁ pañcākṣatās te vayaṁ
pāñcālyā mama durnayopajanitas tīrṇo nikārārṇavaḥ |
tvaṁ devaḥ puruṣottamaḥ sukṛtinaṁ mām ādrto bhāṣase
kim nāmānyad ataḥ paraṁ bhagavato yāce prasannād aham ||167||
(veṇī-saṁhāraḥ 6.45)

atha (25) harṣaḥ—

manorathasya lābhena siddhyā yogyasya vastunaḥ | 78
mitra-saṅgama-devādi-prasādādeś ca kalpitaḥ ||168||
manaḥ-prasādo harṣaḥ syād atra netrāsya-phullatā | 79
priyābhāṣaṇam āśleṣaḥ pulakānām prarohaṇam |
svedodgamaś ca hastena hasta-sampīdanādayaḥ ||169|| 80

manorathasya lābhena, yathā—

nivāta-padma-stimitena cakṣuṣā
nṛpasya kāntaṁ pibataḥ sutānanam |
mahodadheḥ pūra ivendu-darśanād
guruḥ praharṣaḥ prababhūva nātmani ||170|| (ra.vam. 3.17)

yogya-vastu-siddhyā, yathā—

sa rāgavān aruṇa-talena pāṇinā
pulomajā-pada-tala-yāvakair iva |
harim hariḥ stanita-gabhīra-heṣitam
mukhe nirāmiṣa-kaṭhine mamārja tam ||171||

atra uccaiḥśravaso lābhena devendrasya harṣaḥ |

mitra-saṅgamād, yathā—

ibha-kumbha-tuṅga-kaṭhinetaretara-
stana-bhāra-dūra-vinivāritodarāḥ |
pariphulla-gaṇḍa-phalakāḥ parasparam
parirebhire kukura-kaurava-striyaḥ ||172|| (māghe 13.16)

mitra-saṅgamaḥ pūjyādi-saṅgamādīnām apy upalakṣaṇam |

pūjya-saṅgamena, yathā—

yugānta-kāla-pratisamhṛtātmano
jaganti yasyām savikāsam āsata |
tanau mamus tatra na kaṭabha-dviṣas
tapadhanābhyāgama-sambhavā mudaḥ ||173|| (śi.va. 1.23)

deva-prasādād, yathā—

tasyāḥ prasannendu-mukhaḥ prasādām
gurur nṛpāṇām gurave nivedya |
praharṣa-cihnānumitam priyāyai
śāsaṁsa vācā punaruktayeva ||174|| (ra.vam. 2.68)

ādi-śabdād guru-rāja-prasādādayaḥ | guru-prasādād, yathā—

asmad-gotra-mahattaraḥ kratu-bhujām adyāyam ādyo ravir
yajvāno vayam adya te bhagavati bhūr adya rājanvatī |
adya svamī bahu manyate sahacarair asmābhir ākhaṇḍalo
yenaitāvad arundhatī-patir api svenānuḡrṇāti naḥ ||175|| (a.rā. 1.18)

rāja-prasādād, yathā—

pṛitir asya dadato'bhavat tathā
yena tat-priya-cikīrṣavo nṛpāḥ |
sparśitair adhikam āgaman mudam
nādhiveśma-nihitair upāyanaiḥ ||176|| (śi.va. 14.47)

atha (26) autsukyam—

kālākṣamatvam autsukyam iṣṭa-vastu-viyogataḥ |
tad-darśanād ramya-vastu-didṛkṣādeś ca tat-kriyāḥ ||177|| 81
tvarānavasthitiḥ śayyā-sthitir uttāna-cintane |
śarīra-gauravam nidrā-tandrā-niḥśvasitādayaḥ ||178|| 82

tatra iṣṭa-vastu-viyogāt—

samkṣipyante kṣana iva katham dīrgha-yāmā triyāmā
sarvāvasthāsv ahar api katham manda-mandātapam syāt |
ittham cetaś caṭula-nayane durlabha-prārthanam me
gādhoṣmābhiḥ kṛtam aśaraṇam tvad-viyoga-vyathābhiḥ ||179|| [me.dū. 2.48]

tatra iṣṭa-vastu-darśanāt—

āyāte dayite manoratha-śatair nītvā kathañcid dinam
gatvā vāsa-gṛham jaḍe parijane dīrgham katham kurvati |
daṣṭasmīty abhidhāya satvara-padam vyādhūya cīnāmśukam
tanvaṅgyā rati-kātareṇa manasā nītaḥ pradīpaḥ śamam ||179|| [amaru 77]

ramya-didrṅkṣayā, yathā—

kṛtāvaśeṣeṇa savibhrameṇa
niškīlitenādhvani pūritena |
prasādhanenācyuta-darśanāya
pura-striyaḥ śīsriyire gavākṣān ||180||

atha (27) augryam—

aparādhāvamānābhyām cauryāabhigrahaṇādibhiḥ |
asat-pralāpanādyaiś ca kṛtam caṇḍatvam ugratā ||181|| 83
kriyās tatrāsya-nayana-rāgo bandhana-tāḍane |
śirasah kampanam kheda-vadha-nirbhartsanādayaḥ ||182|| 84

aparādhād, yathā—

praṇayi-sakhī-salīla-parihāsa-rasādhigatair
lalita-śirīṣa-puṣpa-hananair api tāmyati yat |
vapuṣi vadhāya tatra tava śastram upakṣipataḥ
patatu śarasy akāṇḍayam adaṇḍam ivaiṣa bhujah ||183|| (mā.mā. 5.31)

atra mālatī-nikāra-rūpāparādhād mādhavasyaugryam |

avamānād, yathā—

ajñāta-pūrvā dviṣatām avajñām
vijñāpayantaḥ pratirūṣṭa-cetāḥ |
ājñā-haram prājñā-vinindya-karmā
yajñāśi-vairī gadayā jaghāna ||184||

cauryāabhigrahaṇād, yathā—

bhuja-viṭapa-madena vyartham andhambhaviṣṇur
dhig apasarasi cauramkāram ākruśyamānaḥ |
tvad-urasi vidadhātu svām avaskāra-kelim
kuṭīla-karaja-koṭi-krūra-karmā jaṭāyuh ||185|| (a.rā. 5.11)

asat-pralāpād, yathā—

katham api na niṣiddho duḥkhinā bhīruṇā vā
drupada-tanaya-pāṇis tena pitrā mamādyā |
tava bhujā-bala-darpādhyāyamānasya vāmaḥ
śīrasi caraṇa eṣa nyasyate vārayainam ||186|| (veṇī-saṁhāra 3.40)

atha (28) amarsaḥ—

adhikṣepāvamānādyaiḥ krodho'marṣa itīryate |
tatra sveda-śīraḥ-kampāv ādhomukhya-vicintane | 85
upāyānveṣaṇotsāha-vyavasādayaḥ kriyāḥ ||187||

tatra adhikṣepād, yathā—

iti bhīṣma-bhāṣita-vaco'rtham
adhigatavatām iva kṣaṇāt |
kṣobham agamad atimātram
atho śīsupāla-pakṣa-prthivī-bhṛtām gaṇaḥ ||188|| (śi.va. 15.47)

avamānād, yathā—

dhvaṁsena hrdayam sadyaḥ paribhūtasya me paraiḥ |
yady amarsaḥ pratikāram bhujālambam na lambhayet ||189|| (ki.a. 11.57)

atha (29) asūyā—

para-saubhāgya-sampatti-vidyā-śauryādi-hetubhiḥ | 86
guṇe'pi doṣāropaḥ syād asūyā tatra vikriyāḥ |
mukhāpavartanam garhā bhrū-bhedānādarādayaḥ ||190|| 87

para-saubhāgyena, yathā—

mā garvam udvaha kapola-tale cakāsti
kānta-svahasta-likhitā mama mañjarīti |
anyāpi kim na sakhi bhājanam īdṛśīnām
vairī na ced bhavati vepathur antarāyaḥ ||191||
(keśaṭasyeti subhāṣita-ratna-kośe)

para-sampattyā, yathā—

lokopakāriṇī lakṣmīḥ satām vimāla-cetasām |
tathāpi tām vilokyaiva dūyante duṣṭa-cetasāḥ ||192||

para-vidyayā, yathā—

pratyakṣādi-prabhā-siddha-viruddhārthābhīdhāyinaḥ |
vedāntā yadi śāstrāṇi bauddhaiḥ kim aparāddhyate ||193|| (pra.ca. 2.4)

yathā vā—

guṇādhāre gaure yaśasi paripūrṇe vilasati
pratāpe cāmītrān dahati tava simha-kṣītipate |
navaiva dravāṇīty akathayad aho mūḍhatama-dhīś

caturdhā tejo'pi vyabhajata kaṇādo munir api ||194||

atra praudha-kavi-samaya-prasiddha-mārgānusāriṇo vaktuḥ parimita-dravya-vādini kaṇāde
mahaty asūyā mūḍhatama-dhīr iti vāg-ārambheṇa vyajyate |

para-śauryeṇa, yathā—

strī-mātraṁ nanu tāṭakā bhṛgu-suto rāmas tu viprah śucir
mārico mrga eva bhīti-bhavanam vālī punar vānarah |
bhoḥ kākutstha vikatthase kim atha vā viro jitaḥ kas tvayā
dor-darpat tu tathāpi te yadi samam ko-daṇḍam āropaya ||195||

(hanuman-nāṭaka 14.21)

atha (30) cāpalyam—

rāga-dveṣādibhiś citta-lāghavam cāpalam bhavet |
ceṣṭās tatrāvicāreṇa parirambhāvalambane | 88
niṣkāsanokti-pāruṣye tāḍanājñāpanādayaḥ ||196||

rāgeṇa, yathā—

vijanam iti balād amuṁ gṛhītvā
kṣaṇam atha vīkṣya vipakṣam antike'nyā |
abhipatitu-manā laghutva-bhīter
abhavad amuñcati vallabhe'tigurvī ||197|| (śi.va., 7.57)

dveṣeṇa, yathā—

pādāghātaiḥ surabhir abhitaḥ satvaram tāḍanīyo
gāḍhāmodam malaya-marutaḥ śṛṅkhalādāma datta |
kāragāre kṣipata tarasā pañcamam rāga-rājam
candram cūrṅikuruta ca śilāpaṭṭake piṣṭa-bimbam ||198|| (bāla-rāmāyaṇa 5.49)

atra sītā-virahēṇa rāvaṇasya vasantādi-viṣaya-dveṣeṇa tat-tad-adhidevatānām tāḍanā-
jñāpanādibhir anubhāvaiś cāpalyam dyotyate |

atha (31) nidrā—

mada-svabhāva-vyāyāma-nīscintatva-śramādibhiḥ | 89
mano-nimīlanam nidrā ceṣṭās tatrāsya-gauravam ||199||
āghūrṇamāna-netratvam aṅgānām parimardanam | 90
niḥśvāsocchvāsane sanna-gātratvam netra-mīlanam |
śarīrasya ca saṅkoco jāḍyam cety evam ādayaḥ ||200|| 91

madād, yathā—

yasmin mahīm śamsati vāṇinīnām
nidrām vihārārdha-pathe gatānām |
vāto'pi nāsrāmsayad amśukāni
ko lambayed āharaṇāya hastam ||201|| (ra.varm. 6.75)

svabhāvād, yathā—

uttānām upadhāya bāhulatikām ekām apāṅgāśrayām
anyām apy alasām nidhāya vipulābhoge nitamba-sthale |
nīvīm kiñcid iva ślathām vidadhatī niḥśvāsam unmuñcatī
talpotpīdana-tiryag-unnata-kucā nidrāti śātodarī ||202||

vyāyāmād, yathā—

alasa-lulita-mugdhānyadhva-sañjata-khedād
asīthila-parirambhair datta-samvāhanāni |
parimṛdita-mṛṇālī-durbalāny aṅgakāni
tvam urasi mama kṛtvā yatra nidrām avāptā ||203|| (u.rā.ca. 1.24)

naiścintyād, yathā—

dattendrābhaya-vibhramādbhuta-bhujāsambhāra-gambhīrayā
tvad-vṛṭtyā sīthilikṛtas tribhuvana-trāṇāya nārāyaṇaḥ |
antas toṣa-tuṣāra-saurabha-maya-śvāsānilāpūraṇa-
prāṇottuṅga-bhujāṅga-talpam adhunā bhadreṇa nidrāyate ||204|| (a.rā. 1.27)

śramād, yathā—

kevalam priyatamā-dayālunā
jyotiṣām avanatāsu pañktiṣu |
tena tat-parigṛhīta-vakṣasā
netra-mīlana-kutūhalam kṛtam ||205|| (ku.sam. 8.84)

atha (32) **suptiḥ**—

udreka eva nidrāyāḥ **suptiḥ** syāt tatra vikriyāḥ |
indriyoparatir netra-mīlanam srasta-gātrātā | **92**
utsvapnāyitanaiś calya-śvāsocchvāsādayo'pi ca ||206||

yathā—

avyāsurantaḥ-karuṇārasārdrā
nisarga-niryān-nigamānta-gandhā |
śvāsānilās tvām svapato murāreḥ
śayyā-bhujāṅgendra-nipīta-śeṣāḥ ||207||

atha (33) **bodhaḥ**—

svapna-sparśana-nidhvāna-nidrā-sampūrṇatādibhiḥ | **93**
prabodhaś cetanāvāptiś ceṣṭās tatrākṣi-mardanam ||208||
śayyāyā mokṣaṇam bāhu-vikṣepo'ṅguli-moṭanam | **94**
śiraḥ-kaṇḍūyanam cāṅga-valanam caivam ādayaḥ ||209||

svapnād, yathā—

tribhāga-śeṣāsu niśāsu ca kṣaṇam
nimīlya netre sahasā vyabudhyata |
kva nīlakaṇṭha vrajasity alakṣya-vāg

asatya-kaṅṭhārpita-bāhu-bandhanā ||210|| (ku.sam. 5.57)

sparśanād, yathā—

āghrāya cānanam adhistanam āyatākṣyāḥ
suptam tadā tvarita-keli-bhuvā śrameṇa |
prābhātikāḥ pavana eṣa saroja-gandhī
prābodhayan maṇi-gavākṣa-samāgato mām ||211||

śabdād, yathā—

uṣasi sa gaja-yūtha-karṇa-tālaiḥ
paṭu-paṭaha-dhvnaibhir vinīta-nidraḥ |
aramata madhurāṇi tatra śṛṇvan
vihaga-vikūjita-vandi-maṅgalāni ||212|| (ra.var. 9.71)

nidrā-sampūrtyā, yathā—

te ca prāpur udanvantaṁ bubudhe cādi-pūruṣaḥ |
avyākṣepo bhaviṣyantyāḥ kārya-siddher hi lakṣaṇam ||213|| (ra.var. 10.6)

uttamādhama-madhyeṣu sāttvikā vyabhicāriṇaḥ | 95
vibhāvair anubhāvaiś ca varṇanīyā yathocitam ||214||¹³
udvega-sneha-dambherṣyā-pramukhās citta-vṛttayaḥ | 96
ukteṣv antarbhavantīti na pṛthaktvena darśitāḥ ||215||

tathā hi—para-pratāraṇa-rūpa-dambhasya jihmatāvahitthāyām antar-bhāvaḥ | citta-dravatā-
lakṣaṇasya snehasya harṣe'ntarbhāvaḥ | sva-viṣaya-dāna-mānādy-amarṣaṇa-rūpāyā irṣyāyā
amarṣe'ntarbhāvaḥ | para-viṣayāyās tv asūyāyām | udvegasya tu nirveda-viṣādādiṣu yathocitam
antarbhāva ity ādi draṣṭavyam | tathā ca bhāva-prakāśikā-kāraḥ—
anye'pi yadi bhāvāḥ syuś citta-vṛtti-viśeṣataḥ |
antarbhāvas tu sarveṣāṁ draṣṭavyo vyabhicāriṣu ||216|| iti |

vibhāvās cānubhāvās ca te bhavanti parasparam | 97
kārya-kāraṇa-bhāvas tu jñeyaḥ prāyeṇa lokataḥ ||217||

tathā hi—santāpasya dainyam prati vibhāvatvam glāniṁ pratyānubhāvatvam ca | prahārasya
pralaya-mohau prati vibhāvatvam augryam pratyānubhāvatvam ca | viṣādasya utpātāvegāṁ
pratyānubhāvatm stambham prati vibhāvatvam | vyādher glāni-stambha-pralayādīn prati
vibhāvatvam |

svātantryāt pāratantryāc ca te dvidhā vyabhicāriṇaḥ | 98
para-poṣakatām prāptāḥ paratantrā itīritāḥ |
tad-abhāve svatantrāḥ syur bhāvā iti ca te smṛtāḥ ||218|| 99

tatra pāratantryeṇa nirvedo, yathā—

¹³ Ed. adds: anukta-citta-vṛttīnām uktāntarbhāvaḥ |

kuryuḥ śāstra-kathām amī yadi manor vaṁśe manuṣyāṅkurāḥ
syāc ced brahma-gaṇo'yam ākṛti-gaṇas tatresyate ced bhavān |
samrājām samidhām ca sādhatatamaṁ dhatte chidākāraṇam
dhiṁ maurvī-kuṣa-karṣaṇolbaṇa-kiṇa-granthir mamāyam karaḥ ||219|| (a.rā.
4.44)

ity atra nirvedasya krodhāṅgatvam |

nirvedasya svatantratvaṁ, yathā—

prāptāḥ śriyaḥ sakala-kāma-dudhās tataḥ kim
nyastam padam śirasi vidviṣatām tataḥ kim |
sampāditāḥ praṇayino vibhavais tataḥ kim
kalpaṁ sthitās tanubhṛtām tanavas tataḥ kim ||220|| [vai.śa. 67]

ityādi | atra nirvedasyānanyāṅgatvāt svatantratvam |

nanu nirvedasya śānta-rasa-sthāyitvaṁ kaiścīd uktam | tat katham asya anya-
rasopakaraṇatvam iti ced, ucyate | sati khalu grāme śimā-sambhāvanā | sthāyitvaṁ nāma
saṁskāra-pāṭavena bhāvasya (vāsanā-rūpeṇa sthitasya kāraṇa-vaśād udbodhitasya) muhur
muhur navībhāvaḥ | tena nirveda-vāsanā-vāsitaṁ bhāvaka-cetasi naisphalyābhimateṣu
vibhāvādiṣu (bhāvakānām prathamam pravṛtter evāsambhavāt) tat-sāmagrī-phala-bhūtasya
nirvedasyotpattir eva na saṅgacchate | kim punaḥ sthāyitvam | kim ca asati nirveda-sthāyini
śānta-rūpo bhāvakānām āsvadaś citra-gata-kadalī-phala-rasāsvāda-lampaṭānām rāja-śukānām
viveka-sahodaro bhaved iti kṛtam saṁrambheṇa |

viśādasya paratantratvaṁ, yathā—

vāram vāram tirayati dr;cām udgato bāṣpa-pūras
tat-saṅkalpopahita-jaḍima-stambham abhyeti gātram |
sadyaḥ svidyann ayam aviratokampa-lolāṅgulikaḥ
pāṇir lekhā-vidhiṣu nitarām vartate kim karomi ||221|| (mā.mā. 1.38)

atra viśādasya śṛṅgārāṅgatvam | svatantratvaṁ, yathā—

sañcāriṇī dīpa-śikheva rātrau
yam yam vyatīyāya patinvarā sā |
narendra-mārgāṭṭa iva prapede
vivarṇa-bhāvam sa sa bhūmi-pālaḥ ||222|| (ra.vam. 6.67)

ity atra viśādasyānanyāṅgatvam | evam anyeṣām api svatantratva-paratantratve tatra
tatrohāniye |

ābhāsatā bhaved eṣām anaucitya-pravartitām |

asatyatvād ayogyatvād anaucityam dvidhā bhavet | 100

asatyatva-kṛtam tat syād acetana-gatam tu yat ||223||

yathā—

kas tvaṃ bhoḥ, kathayāmi daiva-hatakam mām viddhi śakhoṭakam
vairāgyād iva vakṣi, sādhu viditam, kasmād idam, kathyate |
vāmenātra vaṭas tam adhvaḡa-janaḥ sarvātmanā sevate
na cchāyāpi paropakāra-karaṇe mārga-sthitasyāpi me ||224||

atra vṛkṣa-višeṣatvād acetane śakhoṭake citta-vikārasyāsambhavānucito nirvedo'yaṃ
ābhāsatvam āpadyate |

ayogyatva-kṛtam proktam nīca-tiryāṅ-narāśrayam ||225|| 101

tatra nīca-tiryag-gatam, yathā—

velā-tate prasūyethā mā bhūḥ śaṅkita-mānasā |
mām jānāti samudro'yaṃ ṭṭibham sāhasa-priyam ||226||

atra yadi samudra-velāyām prasūye tarhi udvela-kallola-mālābhir mamāpatyāni hṛtāni
bhaveyur iti śaṅkitāyām nija-grhinyām kaścit ṭṭibhaḥ pakṣi-višeṣo garvāyate | tad ayaṃ
garvo nīca-tiryag-gatatvād ābhāso nātīva svadate |

nīca-narāśrayo, yathā—

atyuttāna-śayālunā kara-yuga-prāptopadhāna-śriyā
gandhūrasya taros tale ghuṭa-puta-dhvānānusandhāyibhiḥ |
dīrghaiḥ śvāsa-bharaiḥ saphūtkṛti-śatair āsphoṭitoṣṭha-dvayam
tat-pūrvam kṛṣi-karmaṇi śramavatā kṣudreṇa nidrāyate ||227||

**utpatti-sandhi-śāvalya-śāntayo vyabhicāriṇām |
daśās catasras tatra utpattir bhāva-sambhavaḥ ||228|| 102**

yathā—

evaṃ vādini devarṣau pārśve pitur adhomukhī |
līlā-kamala-patrāṇi gaṇayāmāsa pārvatī ||229|| (ku.sarṇ. 6.84)

atra lajjāyāḥ harṣasya vā samutpattih |

**sarūpam asarūpam vā bhinna-kāraṇa-kalpitaṃ |
bhāva-dvayaṃ milati cet sa sandhir iti gīyate ||230|| 103**

svarūpayoḥ sandhir, yathā—

ari-vrajānām anapota-simha-
khaḍga-prahārair avani gatānām |
priyā-janāṅka-prahitāṅgakānām
bhavanti netrānta-nimīlanāni ||231||

atra nāyaka-khaḍga-prahāra-priyā-janāṅga-sparśābhyām kalpitayoḥ pratināyakeṣu mohayoḥ
sandhir netrānta-nimīlanena vyajyate |

asarūpayoḥ sandhir, yathā—

śrī-simha-bhūpa-pratināyakānām
svidyanti gātrāny ativepitāni |
tat tūrya-saṁvādiṣu garjiteṣu
priyābhir ālambita-kandharāṇām ||232||

atra garjiteṣu nāyaka-saṁnāha-niḥsāṇa-śaṅkayāṅkuritasya pratināyakānām trāsasya
priyāliṅgana-taraṅgitasya ca harṣasya sveda-vepathu-sādrśya-kalpita-saṁśleṣaḥ sandhiḥ |

atyārūḍhasya bhāvasya vilayaḥ śāntir ucyate ||233|| 104ab

yathā—

śuddhāntasya nivārito'py anunayair niḥśaṅkam aṅkūrīto
vṛddhāmātya-hitopadeśa-vacanai ruddho'pi vṛddhim gataḥ |
mānodreka-taruḥ pratikṣiti-bhujām āmūlam unmullyate
vāhinyām anapota-simha-nṛpater ālokitāyām api ||234||

atra hitopadeśānādarādhirūḍhasya pratināyaka-gatasya garvasya śāntir āmūlam unmullyata iti
vāg-ārambheṇa vyajyate |

śavalatvaṁ tu bhāvānām saṁmardaḥ syāt parasparam ||235|| 104

yathā—

ko vā jeṣyati soma-vaṁśa-tilakān asmān raṇa-prāṅgaṇe
hantāsmāsu parāṅmukho hata-vidhiḥ kiṁ durgam adhyāsmāhe |
asmat-pūrva-nṛpān asau nihataṅvān dīrghān dhig asmad-bhujān
kiṁ vākyair anapota-simha-nṛpateḥ sevaiva kṛtyaṁ param ||236||

atra garva-viśādāsūyā-cintā-smṛty-amarṣa-nirveda-matīnām saṁmardo bhāva-sāvalyam ity
ucyate |

dig-antarāla-saṅcāra-kīrtinā simha-bhūbhujā |

evaṁ saṅcāriṇaḥ sarve sa-prapañcaṁ nirūpitāḥ ||237|| 105

iti saṅcāri-bhāvāḥ |

atha sthāyinaḥ—

sajātīyair vijātīyair bhāvair ye tv atiraskṛtāḥ |

kṣṛābdhivan nayanty anyān svātmatvaṁ sthāyino hi te ||238|| 106

bharatena ca te kathitā rati-hāsotsāha-vismaya-krodhāḥ |

śoko'tha jugupsā bhayam ity aṣṭau lakṣma vakṣyate teṣāṁ ||239|| 107

tatra ratiḥ—

yūnor anyonya-viṣayā sthāyinīcchā ratir bhavet |
nisargenābhiyogena sāmsargenābhimānataḥ ||240|| 108
upamādhyātma-viṣayair eṣā syāt tatra vikriyāḥ |
kaṭākṣa-pāta-bhrū-kṣepa-priya-vāg-ādayo matāḥ ||241|| 109

tatra nisargeṇa ratir, yathā—

alam vivādena yathā śrutas tvayā
tathāvidhas tāvad aśeṣam astu saḥ |
mamātra bhāvaika-rasaṁ manaḥ sthitaṁ
na kāma-vṛttir vacanīyam iḥṣate ||242|| (ku.sam. 5.82)

atra rūpādi-drṣṭa-kāraṇa-nirapekṣā pārvatyāḥ ratir janmāntara-vāsanā-rūpā nisargād eva
bhavati | abhiyogo'bhiniveśaḥ | tad-eka-paratvam iti yāvat |

tena, yathā—

tan me manaḥ kṣipati yat sarasa-prahāram
ālokya mām aḡaṇita-skhalad-uttarīyā |
trastaika-hāyana-kuraṅga-vilola-drṣṭiḥ
sāśliṣṭavaty amṛta-samvalitair ivāṅgaiḥ ||243|| (mā.mā. 4.8)

atrottariya-skhalanādi-sūcitenā madayantikā-premābhiyogena makarandasya tatra ratir
utpadyate |

sāmsargeṇa, yathā—

utpattir deva-yajanād brahma-vādi nṛpaḥ pitā |
suprasannojjvalā mūrtir asyām snehaṁ karoti me ||244|| (ma.vī.ca. 1.21)

atra deva-yajana-janakādi-sambandha-gauraveṇa sītāyām rāmasya ratiḥ |

atha **abhimāṇaḥ** | idam eva mama priyaṁ nānyad ity abhiprāyo'bhimānaḥ | tena, yathā—
jagati jayinas te te bhāvā navendu-kalādayaḥ
prakṛti-madhurāḥ santy evānye mano madayanti ye |
mama tu yad iyaṁ yātā loka vilocana-candrikā
nayana-viṣayaṁ janmany ekaḥ sa eva mahotsavaḥ ||245|| (mā.mā. 1.39)

atra mādhasyā vilcana-candrikā-nayana-mahotsavādy-abhimānena itara-ramaṇīya-vastu-
naiḥsprhyeṇa ca mālatyām ratiḥ |

upamayā, yathā—

api turaga-samīpād utpatantaṁ mayūraṁ
na sa rucira-kalāpaṁ bāṇa-lakṣyīcakāra |
sapadi gata-manaskaś citra-mālyānukīrṇe
rati-vigalita-bandhe keśa-pāṣe priyāyāḥ ||246|| (ra.varṇ. 9.67)

atra mṛgayāntarītāpi daśarathasya priyā-viṣayā ratis tadiya-keśa-kalāpa-sadṛśa-keki-kalāpa-darśanenotpadyate |

adhyātmaṃ svātma-prāmānya-mātram | tena, yathā—
kāmam pratyādiṣṭām
smarāmi na parigrahaṃ munes tanayān |
balavat tu dūyamānam
pratyāyayatīva me hṛdayam ||247|| (śaku. 5.31)

atra duṣyantasya nija-citta-santāpa-pratyayena śāpa-vismṛtāyām api śakuntalāyām ratiḥ |

viṣayāḥ śabdādayaḥ | tatra śabdena, yathā mamaiva—
sakhi me niyati-hatāyās
tad-darśanam astu vā mā vā |
punar api sa veṇu-nādo
yadi karṇa-pathe patet tad evālam ||248||

atra prāg-adrṣṭe'pi kṛṣṇe veṇu-nādena kāmavallyā ratiḥ |

sparśena, yathā—
yad ayaṃ ratha-saṅkṣobhād amsenāṃso rathāṅga-suśroṇyāḥ |
sprṣṭaḥ saroma-vikriyam aṅkuritaṃ manobhaveneva ||249|| (vi.u. 1.11)

rūpeṇa, yathā—
ayaṃ rāmo nāyaṃ sa tu janaka-dharmaṃ dalitavān
ayaṃ kāmo nāyaṃ sa tu madhumadāmodita-manāḥ |
sakhi jñātaṃ so'yaṃ yuvati-nayanotpādana-phalaṃ
nidānaṃ bhāgyānāṃ jayati khalu siṃha-kṣitipatiḥ ||250||

atra rāmādi-smaraṇa-hetunā nāyaka-rūpātīśayena kasyāścid ratiḥ |

rasena, yathā—
haras tu kiñcit parilupta-dhairyaś
candrodayārambha ivāmburāśiḥ |
umā-mukhe bimba-phalādharoṣṭhe
vyāpārayāmāsa vilocanāni ||251|| (ku.sam. 3.67)

atra yadyapi sambhogāt prāg-ajñātasyādhara-rasasya rasam prati vibhāvatā na saṅgacchate,
tathāpi prasiddeḥ sambhāvitasya rasasyaiva vibhāvatvaṃ bimba-phalādharoṣṭha iti padena
vyajyate | athavā samāsvādita-dāksāyaṇī-bimbādharasya parameśvarasya tad-rasenaiva
janaanāntara-saṅgatāyām api tasyām ratiḥ |

gandhena, yathā mamaiva—
unmilan-nava-mālatī-parimala-nyakkāra-baddha-vratair

ālolair ali-maṇḍalaiḥ pratipadam̐ pratyāśam āsevitaḥ |
aṅgānām abhijāta-campaka-rucām asyā mṛgākṣyā sphuran-
nāmodo'yam adṛṣṭa-pūrva-mahimā badhnāti me mānasam ||252||

atra parāśara-muni-prasādena labdhena divyena satyavatī-śarīra-saurabheṇa śantanos tasyām
ratiḥ |

bhojas tu samprayogeṇa ratim anyām udāharat ||253|| 110a

yathā—

unnamayya sakaca-graham oṣṭham
cumbati priyatame haṭha-vṛṭtyā |
hum̐ hum̐ muñca ma ma meti ca mandam̐
jalpitaṁ jayati bāla-vadhūnām ||254|| (vijjikāyā idam̐ iti subhāṣitāvaliḥ)

vākṛtaṁ ca tenaiva | atra tarjanārthamokṣaṇārtha-vāraṇārthhāṇām̐ mandam̐ maṇḍam̐ prayogān
mānavatyāḥ samprayoge raty-utpattiḥ pratiyata iti |

samprayogasya śabdādiṣv antarbhāvān na tan-matam̐ ||255|| 110

tathā hi—uktodāharaṇe mānavatī-jalpitasya śabda-rūpatvam̐ eva | tathā ca—

ārapasāriotṭham̐ aghaḍiaṇāsam̐ acumbiaṇiḍākam̐ |
baṇṇaghialippamuhie tīe paricumbaṇam̐ bharimo ||256|| (gāthā 1.22)

[ādara-prasāritoṣṭham̐ aghaṭita-nāsam̐ acumbita-niṭilam̐ |
varṇa-ghṛta-lipta-mukhyās tasyāḥ paricumbaṇam̐ smarāmaḥ ||]

ity ādiṣu cumbanādīnām̐ api sparśeṣv antar-bhāvaḥ |

[atha raty-avasthāḥ]

**aṅkura-pallava-kalikā-praspunaphalabhoga-bhāg iyaṁ kramaśaḥ |
premā mānaḥ praṇayaḥ sneho rāgo'nurāgaś ca ||257|| 111**

atha premā—

sa premā bheda-rahitaṁ yūnor yad bhāva-bandhanam̐ ||258|| 112a

yathā—

rathāṅga-nāmnor iva bhāva-bandhanam̐
babhūva yat prema parasparāśrayam̐ |
vibhaktam̐ apy eka-sutena tat tayoḥ
parasparasyopari paryacīyata ||259|| (raghu. 3.24)

atra bheda-kāraṇe suta-snehe saty api sudakṣiṇā-dilīpayo rater aparihāṇena bheda-rahitvatvam̐
|

[keşucit lipiṣu idam udāharaṇam atra dṛśyate—

cira-virahiṇor utkaṇṭhārti-ślathikṛta-gātrayor
navam iva jagaj jātam bhūyaś cirād abhinandatoḥ |
katham api dine dīrghe yāte niśām adhirūḍhayoḥ
prasaratī kathā bahvī yūnor yathā na tathā ratiḥ || (amaru. 39)]

atha mānaḥ—

yat tu premānubandhena svātantryād dhṛdayaṅgamam | 112
bahnāti bhāva-kauṭilyam so'yaṁ māna itīryate ||260||

yathā—

vyapohitum locanato mukhānilair
apārayantaṁ kila puṣpajam rajaḥ |
payodhareṇorasi kācid unmanāḥ
priyam jaghānonnata-pīvara-stanī ||261|| (kirāṭa 8.19)

atrāparādha-sambhāvanāyām api prema-kalpita-svātantryeṇa avajñā-rūpaṁ citta-kauṭilyam |

[keşucit lipiṣu idam udāharaṇam atra dṛśyate—

muñca kopam animitta-locane
sandhyayā praṇamito'smi nānyathā |
kim na vetsi sahadharma-cāriṇam
cakravāka-sama-vṛttim ātmanaḥ || (ku.sam. 8.57)]

atha praṇayaḥ—

bāhyāntaropacārair yat prema-mānopakalpitaḥ | 113
badhnāti bhāva-viśrambham so'yaṁ praṇaya ucyate ||262||

yathā—

pratiśrutaṁ dyūta-paṇam sakhībhyo
vivakṣati preyasi kuñcita-bhrūḥ |
kaṇṭham karābhyām avalambya tasya
mukham pidhatte svakapolakena ||263||

atra bhāva-bandhanāparādha-kauṭilyayor anuvṛttau kaṇṭhālambanādinopacāreṇa visrambhaḥ |

[keşucit lipiṣu idam udāharaṇam atra dṛśyate—

kāñcyā gādhatarāvaruddha-vasana-prāntā kim-artham punar
mugdhākṣi svapitīti tat-parijanaṁ svairam priye pṛcchati |
mātaḥ svaptum apīha vārayati mām ity āhita-krodhayā

paryasya svapana-cchalena śayane datto`vakāśas tayā || (amaru. 18)]

atha snehaḥ—

viśrambhe paramām kāṣṭhām ārūḍhe darśanādibhiḥ | 114
yatra dravatya antaraṅgam sa sneha iti kathyate ||264||

darśanena, yathā kandarpa-sambhave—

ubhe tadānīm ubhayos tu citte
kaduṣṇa-niḥśvāsa-carīṣṇukena |
ekīkarīṣyann anurāga-śilpī
rāgoṣmaṇaiva dravatām anaiṣīt ||265||

atra lakṣmī-nārāyaṇayor anyonya-darśanenāntaḥ-karaṇa-dravībhāvaḥ |

sparśanena, yathā—

gāḍhāliṅgana-vāmanīkṛta-kuca-prodbhinna-romodgamā
sāndra-sneha-rasātireka-vigalat-śrīman-nitambāambarā |
mā mā mānada māti mām alam iti kṣāmākṣarollāpinī
suptā kim nu mṛtā nu kim manasi me līnā vilīnā nu kim ||266|| (amaru 36)

sa tredhā kathyate prauḍha-madhyā-manda-vibhedataḥ | 115
pravāsādibhir ajñāta-citta-vṛttau priye jane |
itara-kleśa-kārī yaḥ sa prauḍhaḥ sneha ucyate ||267|| 116

yathā—

etasmān mām kuśalinam abhijñāna-dānād veditvā
mā kaulīnād asita-nayane mayy aviśvāsīnī bhūḥ |
snehān āhuḥ kim api virahe dhvaṁsinas te tv abhogād
iṣṭe vastuny upacita-rasāḥ prema-rāśī bhavanti ||268|| [me.dū. 2.52]

atra proṣṭe yakṣe sneha-janitayā tad-anyāsaṅga-śaṅkayā janitaḥ priyā-kleśaḥ mayy aviśvāsīnī
mā bhūr iti pratyāśvāsanena vyajyate |

atha madhyamaḥ—

itarānubhavāpekṣām sahate yaḥ sa madhyamaḥ ||269|| 117a

yathā—

kim devyāḥ kṛta-dīrgha-roṣa-muṣita-snigdha-smitam tan-mukham
kim vā sāgarikām kramoddhata-ruṣā santarjyamānām tathā |
baddhvā nītam ito vasantakam aham kim cintayāmy adya bhoḥ
sarvākāra-kṛta-vyathaḥ kṣaṇam api prāpnomi no nirvṛtim ||270|| (ratnā. 3.19)

atra sāgarikānubhavāpekṣayā rāja-sneho vāsavadattāyām madhyamaḥ |

atha mandah—

dvayor ekasya mánādaṁ tad anyasya karoti yaḥ | 117
naivopekṣām na cāpekṣām sa sneho manda ucyate ||270||

yathā—

manye priyāhṛtamanās tasyāḥ praṇipāta-laṅghanam sevām |
evam hi praṇayavatī sā śakyam upekṣitum kupitā ||271|| (mā.a.mi. 3.23)

atra kupitāyām irāvatyām upekṣāpekṣābhāvasya kathanena rājñāḥ snehas tad-viṣayo mandah |
ādi-śabdād atiparicayādayaḥ | yathā—

yaḥ kaumāra-haraḥ sa eva hi varas tā eva caitra-kṣapās
te conmilita-mālatī-surabhayaḥ prauḍhāḥ kadambānilāḥ
sā caivāsmi tathāpi tatra surata-vyāpāra-līlā-vidhau
revā-rodhasi vetasī-taru-tale cetaḥ samutkaṅṭhate ||272||

atra kasyāścit svairiṇyā grhiṇītvā-paricayena pati-daśām prāpte'pi jāre upekṣāpekṣayor
abhāva-kathanān mandah snehaḥ |

atha rāgaḥ—

duḥkham apy adhikam citte sukhatvenaiva rajyate | 118
yena sneha-prakarṣeṇa sa rāga iti gīyate ||273||
kusumbha-nīli-mañjiṣṭha-rāga-bhedena sa tridhā | 119
kusumbha-rāgaḥ sa jñeyo yaś citte rajyati kṣaṇāt |
atiprakāśamāno'pi kṣaṇād eva vinaśyati ||274|| 120

yathā—

bahu-ballahassa jā hoi ballahā kahabi pañjadi ahāim |
sā kim chatṭham maggāi katto miṭṭham a bahuaṁ a ||275|| (gāthā 1.72)

[*bahu-vallabhasya yā bhavati vallabhā katham api pañca-divasāni |
sā kim ṣaṣṭham mṛṅgayate kuto mṛṣṭam ca bahukam ca ||*]

nīli-rāgas tu yaḥ sakto nāpaiti na ca dīpyate ||276|| 121a

yathā—

yadaiva pūrve janane śarīram
sā dakṣa-roṣāt sudatī sasarja |
tadā-prabhṛty eva vimukta-saṅgaḥ
patiḥ paśūnām aparigraho'bhūt ||277|| (ku.sam. 3.53)

atra paśupati-citta-rāgaḥ satī-saṅgamābhāva-nīscayenāpi nāpaiti | viṣayābhāvān na prakāśate
ca |

acireṇaiva saṁsaktaś cirād api na naśyati | 121

atīva śobhate yo'sau māñjiṣṭho rāga ucyate ||278||

yathā—

advaitam sukha-duḥkhayor anugatam sarvāsv avasthāsu yad
viśrāmo hṛdayasya yatra jarasā yasminn ahāryo rasaḥ |
kālenāvaraṇātyayāt pariṇate yat sneha-sāre sthitam
bhadram tasya sumānuṣasya katham apy ekaṁ hi tat prāpyate ||279|| (u.rā.ca.
1.38)

rāga eva svayam vedya-daśā-prāptyā prakāśitaḥ | 122
yāvad-āśraya-vṛttiś ced anurāga itīritaḥ ||279||

yathā mamaiva—

aśrānta-kaṇṭhakodgamam anavarata-svedam aviratotkampam |
aniśa-mukulitāpāṅgam mithunaṁ kalayāmi tad-avinābhūtam ||280||

atra pārvatī-parameśvarayo ratiḥ śarīraikya-sambandhena yāvad-āśraya-vṛttiḥ anubhūta-sarva-
rāgopaplavatayā sva-saṁvedya-daśā-prakāśita-nitya-bhoga-rūpā aśrānta-romāñcādibhir
anubhāvair vyajyate |

anye prītim rater bhedm āmananti na tan-matam | 123
asamprayoga-viṣayā seyaṁ harṣān na bhidyate ||280||

atha hāsaḥ—

bhāṣaṅākṛti-veśānam kriyāyās ca vikārataḥ | 124
laulyādeś ca parasthānām eṣām anukṛter api ||281||
vikāraś cetaso hāsas tatra ceṣṭāḥ samīritāḥ | 125
dṛṣṭer vikāro nāmauṣṭha-kapola-spandanādayaḥ ||282||

bhāṣā-vikāro bhāṣaṅsambaddhatvādiḥ | ākṛti-vikṛtir ativāmana-danturatvādiḥ | veśa-vikāro
viruddhālaṅkāra-kalpanā | kriyā-vikāro vikaṭa-gatitvādiḥ | eṣām udāharaṇāni kaisikyām
śuddha-hāsyaje narmaṇi nirūpitāni draṣṭavyāni |

laulyād, yathā—

bāleya-taṇḍula-vilopa-kadarthitābhir
etābhir agni-śaraṇeṣu sadharminībhiḥ |
utrāsahetum api daṇḍam udasyamānam
āghrātum icchati mṛge munayo hasanti ||283|| (a.rā. 2.20)

atra mṛgāṇām santrāsana-yaṣṭi-samāghraṇa-laulyena munīnām hāsaḥ |

purānukaraṇena, yathā—

pi pi priya sa sa svayam mu mu mukhāsavam dehi me
ta ta tyaja du du drutam bha bha bha bhājanam kāñcanam |
iti skhalita-jalpitaṁ mada-vaśāt kuraṅgīdṛśaḥ

prage hasita-hetave saharibhir adhyaiyata ||284|| (sa.ka.ā.)

atha utsāhaḥ—

śaktir dhariya-sahāyādyaiḥ phala-ślāghyeṣu karmasu | 126

satvarā mānasī vṛttir utsāhas tatra vikriyāḥ ||285||

kālādyavekṣaṇam dhairyam vāg-ārambhādayo'pi ca | 127

sahajāhārya-bhedena sa dvidhā paribhāsyate ||286||

śaktyā sahajotsāho, yathā—

atho mahendraṁ girim āruroha

vārām nidhim laṅghayitum hanūmān |

vāmetarākṣi-sphuraṇena jāna

kara-sthitām rāghava-kārya-siddhim ||287||

sa eva dhairyena, yathā—

śaktyā vakṣasi magnayā saha mayā mūḍhe plavaṅgādhipē

nidrāṇeṣu ca vidravatsu kapiṣu prāptāvakāṣe dviṣi |

mā bhaiṣṭeti nirundhataḥ kapi-bhaṭānasyorjitātma-sthiteḥ

saumitrer adhiyuddha-bhūmi gaditā vācas tvayā na śrutāḥ ||288||

atra rāvaṇa-śakti-prahāreṇa kṣīṇa-śakter api lakṣmaṇasya dhairyā-janitotsāhaḥ kapi-
bhaṭāśvāsanādibhir vyajyate |

sahāyena sahajotsāho, yathā—

sa gupta-mūla-prayatnaḥ śuddha-pārṣṇir ayānvitaḥ |

ṣaḍ-vidham balam ādāya pratasthe vijigīṣayā ||289|| (ra.vam. 4.26)

śaktyāhāryotsāho, yathā—

hastāmbitam akṣa-sūtra-valayam karṇāvataṁsīkṛtam

srastam bhrū-yugam unnamayya racitam yajñopavītena ca |

samnadadhā jaghane ca valkala-paṭi pāṇiś ca dhatte dhanur

dr̥ṣṭam bho janakasya yogina idam dāntam viraktam manaḥ ||290|| (bā.rā. 1.53)

dhairyā-sahāyābhyām āhāryo, yathā—

tava prasādāt kusumāyudho'pi

sahāyam ekaṁ madhum eva labdhvā |

kuryām harasyāpi pināka-pāṇer

dhairyā-cyutim ke mama dhanvino'nye ||291|| (ku.sam. 3.10)

atra svabhāva-śakti-rahitasya manmathasya indra-protsāhana-janitena dhairyena vasanta-
sahāyena cāhr̥totsāho dhairyā-cyuti-cikīrṣā-kathanād abhivyajyate |

atha vismayah—

lokottara-padārthānām tat-pūrva-lokanādibhiḥ | 128
vistāraś cetaso yas tu vismayaḥ sa nigadyate |
kriyās tatrākṣi-vistāra-sādhūkti-pulakādayaḥ ||292|| 129

yathā—

śilā kampam dhatte śiva śiva viyuṅkte kaṭhinatām
aho nārīcchāyām ayati vanitābhūyam ayate |
vadaty evam rāme vivalita-mukhī balkalam uraḥ-
sthale kṛtvā baddhvā kaca-bharam udasthād ṛṣi-vadhūḥ ||293||

atha krodhaḥ—

vadhāvajñādibhiś citta-jvalanam krodha īritaḥ |
eṣa tridhā bhavet krodha-kopa-roṣa-prabhedataḥ ||294|| 130
vadha-cchedādi-paryantaḥ krodhaḥ krūra-janāśrayaḥ |
abhyarthanāvadhīḥ prāyaḥ kopō vīra-janāśrayaḥ ||295|| 131
śatru-bhṛtya-suhṛt-pūjyās catvāro viṣayās tayōḥ |
muhur daṣṭoṣṭhatā bhugna-bhrukutī-danta-ghaṭṭanam ||296|| 132
hasta-niṣpīdanam gātra-kampaḥ śastra-pratīkṣanam |
sva-bhujāvekṣanam kaṅṭha-garjādyāḥ sāttrava-krudhi ||297|| 133

vadhena śatru-viṣaya-krodho, yathā—

kṛtam anumataṁ drṣtam vā yair idam guru-pātakam
manuja-paśubhir nirmayādair bhavadbhir udāyudhaiḥ |
naraka-ripuṇā sārđham teṣām sabhīm akirītinām
ayam aham aṣṇ-medo-māmsaiḥ karomi diśām balim ||298|| (ve.sam. 3.24)

avajñayā śatru-viṣaya-krodho, yathā—

śruti-śikhara-niṣadyāvadya-māna-prabhāvam
paśupatiṁ avamantuṁ ceṣṭate yasya buddhiḥ |
pralaya-śamana-daṇḍoccaṇḍam etasya so'ham
śirasi caraṇam enam pātayāmi tri-vāram ||299||

atra parameśvarāvajñayā janito dakṣa-viṣayo dadhīci-krodhaḥ paruṣa-vāg-ārambheṇa vyajyate
|

bhṛtya-krodhe tu ceṣṭāḥ syus tarjanam mūrdha-dhananam |
nirbhartsanam ca bahudhā muhur nirvarṇanādayaḥ ||300|| 134

yathā vīrānande—

ādhūta-mūrdha-daśakam taralānulikam
rūkṣekṣanam paruṣa-huṅkṛti-garbha-kaṅṭham |
paśyan niśācara-mukhāni tato'vatīrṇaḥ
saudhāt plavaṅga-pati-muṣṭi-hato daśāsyāḥ ||301||

atra sugrīva-sampāte palāyiteṣu bhr̥tyeṣu rāvaṇasya krodho mūrdha-dhūnanādibhir
anubhāvair vyajyate |

mitra-krodhe vikārāḥ syur netrāntaḥ-patad-aśrutā |
tūṣṇīm dhyānaṁ ca naiścalyaṁ śvasitāni muhur muhuḥ | 135
maunaṁ vinamra-mukhatā bhugna-dṛṣṭyādayo’pi ca ||302||

yathā mamaiva—
subhadrāyāḥ śrutvā tad-anumatimat tena haraṇaṁ
kṛtaṁ kaunteyena kṣubhita-manasaḥ stabdha-vapuṣaḥ |
namad-vaktrāḥ svānte kim api vilikhanto’tikuṭilair
apaśyann udbāṣpair yadu-patim apāṅgair yadu-bhaṭāḥ ||303||

atra subhadrā-haraṇānumatyā janitaḥ kṛṣṇa-viṣayo yadūnām krodhaḥ kuṭila-vikṣaṇādibhir
vyajyate |

pūjya-krodhe tu ceṣṭāḥ syuḥ sva-nindā namra-vaktratā | 136
anuttara-pradānāṅga-sveda-gadgadikādayaḥ ||304||

yathā vīrānande—
rāma-pravāsa-jananīm jananīm vilokya
rūkṣaṁ vivakṣur api gadgadikām dadhānaḥ |
namrānanaḥ kuṭila-rajyad-apāṅga-dṛṣṭir
jajvāla cetasi paraṁ bharato mahātmā ||305||

śatru-krodhe tu ceṣṭāḥ syur bhāva-garbhita-bhāṣaṇam | 137
bhrūbheda-niṭila-sveda-kaṭākṣaāruṇimādayaḥ ||306||

yathā—
kopena pravīdhūta-kuntala-bharaḥ sarvāṅgajo vepathuḥ
kiñcit kokanada-cchadena sadṛṣe netre svayaṁ rajyataḥ |
dhatte kāntim idaṁ ca vaktram anayor bhaṅgena bhīma-bhruvoś
candrasodbhaṭa-lāñchanasya kamalasyodbhrānta-bhr̥ṅgasya ca ||307||
(u.rā.ca. 5.36)

atra lavasya candraketoś ca paraspara-viṣayaḥ kopo bhrū-bhedādibhir vyajyate |

bhr̥tyādi-kopa-tritaye tat-tat-krodhādītāḥ kriyāḥ ||308|| 138

atha roṣaḥ—
mithaḥ strī-pumsayor eva roṣaḥ strī-gocaraḥ punaḥ |
pratyaśvadhir atra syur vikārāḥ kuṭilekṣaṇam | 139
adhara-sphuraṇāpāṅga-rāga-niḥśvasitādayaḥ ||309||

yathā vīrānande—

bhrū-bhaṅga-bhinnaṃ uparañjita-locanāntam
ākampitādharam atisvasitānubandham |
patyur mukhaṃ kṣiti-sutā parilokayantī
kāra-vimuktir api kaṣṭatareti mene ||310||

atra rāvaṇa-kārāgāra-śaṅkayā janitaḥ sītā-viṣayo rāmasya roṣo bhrū-bhaṅgādibhir anubhāvair
vyajyate |

pratyayāvadhivaṃ, yathā—

diṣṭyārdha-śruta-vipralambha-janita-krodhād ahaṃ no gato
diṣṭyā no paruṣaṃ ruṣārdha-kathite kiñcin mayā vyāhṛtam |
mām pratyāyayitum vimūḍha-hṛdayaṃ diṣṭyā kathāntaṃ gatā
mithyā-dūṣita-yānaya virahitaṃ diṣṭyā na jātaṃ jagat ||311|| (ve.sam. 2.13)

atra svapna-vṛttānta-śravaṇa-bhrānti-janitasya bhānumatī-viṣayakasya suyodhana-roṣasya
svapna-śeṣa-śravaṇa-janita-pratyaya-kṛtā śāntiḥ diṣṭyety-ādi-vāg-ārambheṇa vyajyate |

dvedhā nigaditaḥ strīṇāṃ roṣaḥ puruṣa-gocaraḥ | 140
sapatnī-hetur ādyaḥ syād anyāḥ syād anya-hetukaḥ ||312||
sapatnī-hetuko roṣo vipralambhe prapañcyate | 141
anya-hetu-kṛte tv atra kriyāḥ puruṣa-roṣavat ||313||

yathā—

mayy eva vismaraṇa-dāruṇa-citta-vṛttau
vṛttaṃ rahaḥ-praṇayam apratipadyamāne |
bhedād bhruvoḥ kuṭilayor atilohitākṣyā
bhagnaṃ śarāsanam ivātirusā smarasya ||314|| (śaku. 5.23)

atra prāktana-vṛttāntāpahna-jaṇito duṣyanta-viṣayakaḥ śakuntalā-roṣo bhrū-bhaṅgādibhir
anubhāvair vyajyate |

atha śokaḥ—

bandhu-vyāpatti-daurgaty-adhana-nāśādibhiḥ kṛtaḥ | 142
citta-kleśa-bharaḥ śokas tatra ceṣṭā vivarṇatā ||315||
bāṣpodgamo mukhe śoṣaḥ stambha-niḥśvasitādayaḥ | 143
uttamānam ayaṃ prauḍho vibhāvair anya-saṃśritaiḥ ||316||
ātma-sthair atirūḍho'pi prāyaḥ śauryeṇa sāmyati | 144
tatra ceṣṭā guṇākhyāna-nigūḍha-ruditādayaḥ ||317||

para-gata-vibhāvair, yathā—

devo rakṣatu vaḥ kilānana-parivyākīrṇa-cūḍā-bharāṃ
bhartur bhasmani petuṣīm karatala-vyāmṛṣṭa-pārśva-kṣitim |
hā prāṇeśvara hā smareti rudatīm bāspākulākṣīm ratīm
dṛṣṭvā yasya lalāṭa-locanam api vyāptāśru nirvāpitam ||318||

atra rati-gata-śocya-daśā-vilokanena devasya śoko bāṣpodgamena vyajyate |

ātma-gatair, yathā—

ayi karṇa karṇa-subhagām prayaccha me
giram udvamann iva mudam mayi sthirām |
satatāviyuktam akṛtāpriyam katham
vṛṣasena-vatsala vihāya yāsi mām ||319|| (ve.sam. 5.14)

syād eṣa mṛti-paryantaḥ sva-parasthais tu madhyame | 145
anativyakta-rudita-pramukhās tatra vikriyāḥ ||320||

svagatair madhyamasya, yathā karuṇā-kandale—

nyāyopādhir ayam yad aśru-kaṇikā muñcanti bandhu-vyaye
rāgopādhir ayam tyajanti viṣayān yaj jñātayo dustyajān |
prānānām punar utkramah kim upadhis tat kena vijñāyate
devam cānakadundubhim daśaratham cekṣvāku-vamśyam vinā ||321||

atra vasudevasya bandhu-vipattijaḥ śokaḥ prānotkramaṇena vyajyate |

para-gatair, yathā—

nirbhidyanta ivāṅgakānya-suharair ākranda-saṁstambhanaiḥ
kaṅthe garva-niruddha-bāṣpa-vigame vācām gatir gadgadā |
dhāvaty antara-saṁstutān api janān kaṅthe grahītuṁ manaḥ
kāṣṭhā tasya mamedṛṣī yadukule kulyaḥ katham jīvati ||322||¹⁴

atra yadu-kula-dhvaṁsanena nāradasya śokaḥ |

hetubhiḥ svagatair eva prāyaḥ strī-nīcayor ayam | 146
maraṇa-vyavasāyāntas tatra bhū-pariveṣṭanam |
urastādāna-nirbheda-pātoccai rodanādayaḥ ||323|| 147

atha nīca-gato, yathā karuṇā-kandale—

kacair ardha-cchinnaḥ kara-nihita-raktaḥ kuca-taṭair
nakhotkṛttair gaṇḍair upala-hati-sīrṇaiś ca niṭilaiḥ |
vidīrṇair ākrandād vikala-gaditaiḥ kaṅṭha-vivarair
manas takṣṇotyantaḥ-pura-parijanānām sthitir iyam ||324||

strī-gato, yathā—

atha sā punar eva vihvalā
vasudhālingana-dhūsara-stanī |

¹⁴ karuṇā-kandalād iti bhāti |

vilalāpa vikīrṇa-mūrdhajā
sama-duḥkhām iva kurvatī sthalīm ||325|| [ku.sam. 4.4]

atha jugupsā—

ahṛdyānām padārthānām darśana-śravaṇādibhiḥ |
saṅkocanam yan manasah sā jugupsātra vikriyāḥ ||326|| 148
nāsāpidhānam tvaritā gatir āsya-vikūṇanam |
sarvāṅga-dhūnanam kutsā muhur niṣṭhīvanādayaḥ ||327|| 149

ahṛdya-darśanād, yathā—

niṣṭāpa-svidyad-asthnaḥ kvathana-pariṇaman medasaḥ pretakāyān
ākṛṣyāsakta-dhūpān api kuṇapa-bhujo bhūyasībhyaś citābhyaḥ |
utpakva-sraṁsi māṁsa-pracalad-ubhayataḥ sandhi-nirmukta-mārād
ete niścūṣya jaṅghān alakam udayinīr majja-dhārāḥ pibanti ||328||

(mā.mā. 5.17)

atra jaṅghā-niścūṣaṇa-majja-dhārā-pānādi-janitā piśāca-viṣayā mādhasya jugupsā
garhaṇena ete kuṇapa-bhuja ity anena vyajyate |

śravaṇād, yathā—

medo-majjā-śoṇitaiḥ picchile'ntas
tvak-pracchanne snāyu-baddhāsthi-sandhau |
sādhur dehe karma-caṇḍāla-gehe
badhnāty udyat-pūti-gandhe ratim kaḥ ||329||

atra kasyacid vastu-tattva-vicārāgama-śravaṇa-janitā dehe jugupsā-rūpā nindā vyajyate |

ghṛṇā śuddhā jugupsānyā daśa-rūpe nirūpitā |
sā heya-śravaṇotpanna-jugupsāyā na bhidyate ||330|| 150

atha bhayam—

bhayaṁ tu mantunā ghora-darśana-śravaṇādibhiḥ |
cittasyātīva cāñcalyaṁ tat prāyo nīca-madhyayoḥ ||331|| 151
uttamasya tu jāyeta kāraṇair atilaukikaiḥ |
bhaye tu ceṣṭā vaivarṇyaṁ stabdhatvaṁ gātra-kampanam ||332|| 152
palāyanam parāvṛtya vīkṣaṇam svātma-gopanam |
āśya-śoṣaṇam utkrośa-śaraṇānveṣaṇādayaḥ ||333|| 153

mantur aparādhaḥ | tasmād, yathā—

vibhūṣaṇa-pratyupahāra-hastam
upasthitam vīksya viśāmpatis tam |
sauparṇam astraṁ pratisaṅjahāra
prahveṣv anirbandha-ruṣo hi santaḥ ||334|| (ra.varṁ. 16.80)

ghora-darśanād, yathā—

parājitaś cola-bhayena pāṇḍyaḥ
palāyamāno diśi dakṣiṇasyām |
samākulo vārinidhiṃ vigāhya
setu-cchidaṃ dāśarathim nininda ||335||

atra yuddha-saṃrambha-bhīmasya colasya darśanāt pāṇḍyasya bhayaṃ palāyanādibhir
vyajyate |

ghora-śravaṇād, yathā—

śrutvā niḥsāṇa-rāṇaṃ raṇa-bhuvi bhavato mādḥava-kṣmādhavendra
prāpya pratyarthi-vīrāḥ kula-śikhari-guhāṃ gūḍha-gāḍhāndhakārām |
līnā lūna-pratāpā nija-kaṭaka-maṇi-śreṇikānti-prakarṣa-
sraṣṭārām naṣṭa-dhairyaḥ kamala-bhuvam aho hanta nindanti mandam ||336||

atilaunikāt kāraṇād uttamasya, yathā—

aśaknuvan soḍhum adhīra-locanaḥ
sahasra-raśmer iva yasya darśanam |
praviśya hemādri-guhā-grhāntaram
nināya bibhyad divasāni kauśikaḥ ||337|| [māgha 1.53]

atra varṇanīyatayā uttama-rāvaṇaṃ prati devendrasya (bhītatva-varṇanāt) madhyamatvaṃ
(eveti tasya uttamatvaṃ katham iti) nāśaṅkanīyam | yataḥ prakṛtir eva kāraṇaṃ puṃsām
uttamatve | na tu varṇanā | varṇanāyāḥ kāraṇatve priyeṇa tasyānaparādha-bādhitāḥ (māghe
1.61) ity ādibhiḥ augryādi-bhāva-kathanam (varṇanīyatayā) uttamasya rāvaṇasya nocitaṃ
syāt | tasmād uttama-prakṛter api devendrasya lokātirikta-vara-prabhāva-bhīṣaṇād rāvaṇād
bhayaṃ upapadyate |

uttamasyāpi hetuja-bhayānaṅgīkāre—

vidrāṇe dravya-nāthe savitari tarale jāta-śaṅke śaśāṅke
vaikuṇṭhe kuṅṭha-garve dravati maghavati klānta-kāntau kṛtānte |
abrahmṇyaṃ bruvāṇe viyati śata-dhṛtāv uddhṛtaikāgra-haste
pāyād vaḥ kāla-kūṭaṃ jhaṭiti kavalayan līlayā nīla-kaṅṭhaḥ ||338||

ity atra vidrāva-tāralyādibhir udghoṣitasya dravya-nātha-savitrādi-gata-bhayasya apalāpaḥ
katham abhidheyāḥ | tad-apalāpe ca kāla-kūṭa-bhakṣaṇasya sukaratvāt tat-kārya-
nirvahaṇaika-prāṇasya nīlakaṅṭha-prabhāvotkarṣasya katham mastakonnamanam syāt |

hetujād itare prokte bhaye soḍhala-sūnuna |

kṛtrimam tūttama-gataṃ gurv-ādīn pratyavāstavam ||339|| 154

vibhīṣikottham bālāder vitrāsitaṃ ity ubhe |

tatrāntyam antarbhūtam syād ghora-śravaṇaje bhaye ||340|| 155

bhikṣu-bhallūka-corādi-sūcanā-kalpitaṃ vataḥ |

ādyam tu yukti-kākṣyāyam bhaya-kakṣyam na gāhate ||341|| 156

gurv-ādi-saṃnidhau yasmān nīcāiḥ sthity-ādi-sūcitam |

bhāvo vinaya eva syād atha syān nāṭake yadi ||342|| 157
avahitthatayā tasya bhayatvaṁ dūrato gatam |
ato hetujam evaikam bhayam syād iti niścayaḥ ||343|| 158

tathā ca bhāratīye—

etat svabhāvajaṁ syāt
sattva-samuttham tathaiva kartavyam |
punar ebhir eva bhāvaiḥ
kṛtakam mṛdu-ceṣṭitaiḥ kāryam ||344|| iti | (nā.śā. 6.71)

nanu cātra svabhāvajaṁ kṛtakam ceti dvididham bhayam pratīyate | tasmāt tad-virodha iti cet,
maivam | bharatādy-abhiprāyam ajānatām pelavokti-mātra-tātparyeṇa na śaṅkitavyam | tathā
hi—yathā loke mañjiṣṭhādi-dravyam sahaḥ raktimā gādhataram vyāpnoti | evam madhya-
nīcayor bhayam svalpa-kāraṇa-mātre'pi sahajavad dṛśyate iti sahajam ity upacaryate | yathā
kṛtako lāksā-rasaḥ prayatna-sajjito'pi kaṣṭhādīkam antar na vyāpnoti, evam uttama-gataṁ
bhayam iti alaukika-kāraṇa-prakarṣeṇāpi kṛtakavad eva pratīyate iti kṛtakam ity upacaryate |
anyathā (tasya vāstavatve) svābhāvīkasya bhayasya dāma-darśane'pi samutpatti-prasaṅgāt |

nanu yadi svābhāvīkam bhayam (uttamasya) na vidyate (tarhi)—

dvāre niyukta-puruṣānumata-praveśaḥ
siṁhāsanāntika-careṇa sahopasarpan |
tejobhir asya vinivārīta-dṛṣṭi-pātair
vākyād ṛte punar iva prativārīto'smi ||345|| (mā.a.mi. 1.12)

ity ādiṣu katham bhayotpattir iti ced ucyate | bhīṣaṇās trividhāḥ—ākṛti-bhīṣaṇāḥ kriyā-
bhīṣaṇāḥ mātmya-bhīṣaṇās ceti | tatrākṛti-bhīṣaṇāḥ rakṣaḥ-piśācādayaḥ | kriyā-bhīṣaṇāḥ
vīrabhadra-paraśurāma-sārdūla-vṛkādayaḥ | mātmya-bhīṣaṇā deva-naradevādayaḥ | tato'tra
mātmya-bhīṣaṇa-rāja-darśanād bhayam nāṭyācāryasya (hara-dattasya) jāyate | na punaḥ
svabhāvāt | tad etan niḥśamsāyam kṛtam aho durāsado rāja-mahimā iti pūrva-vākyam
grathnatā tenaiva kālidāseneti sarvaṁ kalyāṇam |

bhojenoktāḥ sthāyino'nye garvaḥ sneho dhṛtir matiḥ |
sthāsnur evoddhata-preyaḥ śāntodātta-raseṣv api | 159
tatra sneho rater bhedas tridhā cecchātma-tat-kṛtaḥ ||346||

tathā hi—idam khalu tenaiva preyo-rasa-vādinā mahārājenodāhṛtam—

yad eva rocate mahyam tad eva kurute priyā |
iti vetti na jānāti tat priyam yat karoti sā ||347|| iti |

tenaiva vyākṛtam ca—vatsala-prakṛter dhīra-lalita-nāyakasya priyālabhana-vibhāvād
utpannaḥ snehaḥ sthāyī-bhāvo viśaya-saundaryādibhir uddīpana-vibhāvair uddīpyamānaḥ
samupajāyamānair mati-dhṛti-smṛty-ādibhir vyabhicāri-bhāvair anubhāvaiḥ ca
praśamsādibhiḥ samsṛjyamāno niṣpannaḥ preyo-rasa iti pratīyate | rati-prītyor api cāyam eva

mūla-prakṛtir iṣyate |

na tāvad asya snehasya ratiṃ prati mūla-prakṛtitvam | raty-aṅkura-daśāyām asyāsambhavāt | sambhogecchā-mātram hi ratiḥ | saiva prema-māna-praṇayākhyābhis tiṣṭbhiḥ pūrva-daśābhir utkaṭībhūtā caturtha-daśāyām citta-dravī-bhāva-lakṣaṇa-sneha-rūpatām āpnoti | tathā ca bhāva-prakāśikāyām—

iyam aṅkuritā premṇā mānāt pallavitā bhavet |
sakorakā praṇayataḥ snehāt kusumitā bhavet ||348|| iti |

ato'smīn udāharaṇe snehasya rati-rūpeṇaivāsvādyatvam na pṛthak sthāyitvena | evaṃ ca snehasya rati-bhedatva-kathanāt preyo-rasasyāpi śṛṅgārād apṛthaktvam artha-siddham |

anye poṣā-sahiṣṇutvān naiva sthāyi-padocitāḥ ||349|| 160

tathāpi garva-sthāyitvam udāhṛtam—

apakartāham asmīti mā te manasi bhūd bhayam |
vimukheṣu na me khadgaḥ prahartuṃ jātu vāñchati ||350||
(sa.ka.ā., kāvyādarśa 2.293)

vyākṛtaṃ ca—atra mayāpakāraḥ kṛta iti yat te cetasi bhayaṃ tan mā bhūt | mama khadgaḥ parāṇmukheṣu na kadācid api parahartum utsahata iti sarvathaiva rūḍho'haṅkāraḥ pratīyate | so'yaṃ garva-prakṛtir uddhato nāma raso niṣpadyate iti |

na tāvad atra garvaḥ | kiṃ tu pūrvam apakartāraṃ paścād bhītam dviṣantam avalokya jātayā sama-ravi-mukhaṃ na hanmi mā bhaiṣir iti vāk-sūcitayā nice dayayā kasyacid vīra-sārvabhaumasya śobhā nāma pauraṣa-sāttvika-bhāvaḥ pratīyate | yadi vā abhītam api śatruṃ bhīto yadi tarhi palāyasvety adhikṣipatīti garva iti ced astu vā garvaḥ | tathāpy asatyabhītikalpanā-rūpa-cittādhyavasāya-prakāśana-dvāreṇa śatru-gata-krodham eva puṣṇāti | kiṃ ca vimukhāprahāra-rūpātma-sambhāvanā-rūpa-garvasya asatya-bhīti-kalpanopabṛmhaṇāt poṣo bhāvakānām vairasyāya, na kevalaṃ svādābhāvāyeti nāsmīn udāharaṇe garvasya sthāyitvam upapadyate |

dhṛteḥ sthāyitvam api tenaivodāhṛtam, tathā hi—

sarvāḥ sampattayas tasya santuṣṭaṃ yasya mānasam |
upānad-gūḍha-pādasya nanu carmāstrīva bhūḥ ||351|| (sa.ka.ā.) iti |

vyākṛtaṃ ca | atra kasyacid upaśānta-prakṛter dhīra-śānta-nāyakasya arthopagamana-mano'nukūla-dārādi-sampatter ālambana-vibhāva-bhūtāyāḥ samutpanno dhṛti-sthāyi-bhāvo vastu-tattvālocanādibhir uddīpana-vibhāvair uddīpyamānaḥ samupajāyamāna-smṛti-maty-ādibhir vyabhicāri-bhāvair vāg-ārambhādibhiḥ cānubhāvair anuṣajyamāno niṣpannaḥ śānto rasa iti gīyate | anye punar asya śamaṃ prakṛtim āmananti | sa tu dhṛter eva viśeṣo bhaviṣyatīti |

atra tāvad anukūla-dāra-siddhi-janitāyāḥ dhṛtes tu rati-paratantratvam ābāla-gopāla-
 prasiddham | nanu, vastutattvālocanādibhir asyāḥ sthāyitvaṁ kalpyate iti cet, na | naiḥsṛḥya-
 vāsanā-vāsīte bhāvaka-citte vibhāvādiṣv api naiḥsvṛḥyonmeṣād dhṛter mūla-ccheda-
 prasaṅgāt | artha-sampatti-janitā dhṛtis tu agrdhnu-lakṣaṇa-lokottaratva-prāpti-vyavasāya-
 rūpam utsāham anusarantī vīropakaraṇatām āpnotīti nātra dhṛteḥ sthāyitvam | dhṛti-
 sthāyitva-nirākaraṇa-samrambheṇaiva naṣṭas tad-viśayaḥ śama-sthāyī kutra vā līno na jñāyate
 |

mateḥ sthāyitvaṁ tenaivodāhṛtam | tathā hi—

sādhāraṇyān nirātaṅkaḥ kanyām anyo'pi yācate |
 kim punar jagatām jetā prapautraḥ parameṣṭhinaḥ ||352|| [ma.vī.ca. 1.31] iti |

vyākṛtam ca—rāmasya udātta-prakṛter nisargata eva tattvābhiniveśinī matir nānya-viśaye
 pravartate | na ca pravṛttā uparamati | sā ca sīteyaṁ mama svīkāra-yogyety evaṁ-rūpeṇa
 pravṛttā rāvaṇa-prārthanā-lakṣmaṇa-protśāhanābhyaṁ uddīpyamānā samupajāyamāna-cintā-
 vitarka-vrīḍāvahittha-smṛty-ādibhiḥ kālocitottarānu-mīyamānair viveka-cāturya-
 dhairyaudāryādibhiḥ saṁsṛjyamānā udātta-rasa-rūpeṇa niṣpadyate iti |

atra tāvat sītā-viśayā ātma-svīkāra-yogyatva-niścaya-rūpā rāmasya matis tu rater utpatti-
 mātra-kāraṇam eva | tad-aniścaye rater anaucityāt | atra kanyāyāḥ sādhāraṇya-niścayo matiḥ |
 tasyāḥ sthāyitvam icchāma iti cet, na | sā hi rāvaṇa-viśaya-lajjāsūyā-doṣa-nivāraṇa-dvāreṇa
 kārya-karaṇāparāṅmukhībhāva-lakṣaṇa-lokottara-tat-prāpti-vyavasāya-rūpā rāmotsāham
 bhāvakaśvāda-yogyatayā protśāhayati |

tad aṣṭāv eva vijñeyāḥ sthāyino muni-saṁmataḥ |
 sthāyino'ṣṭau trayastrimśac cāriṇo'ṣṭau ca sāttvikāḥ ||353|| 161
 evam ekonapañcāśad bhāvāḥ syur militā ime |
 evaṁ hi sthāyino bhāvān śimha-bhūpatir abhyadhāt ||354|| 162
 athaiśāṁ rasa-rūpatvam ucyate śimha-bhūbhujā |
 vidvan-mānasa-haṁsena rasa-bhāva-vivekinā ||355|| 163
 ete ca sthāyinaḥ svaiḥ svair vibhāvair vyabhicāribhiḥ |
 sāttvikaiś cānubhāvaiś ca naṭābhinaya-yogataḥ ||356|| 164
 sāksātkāram ivānītāḥ prāpitāḥ svādu-rūpatām |
 sāmājikānām manasi prayānti rasa-rūpatām ||357|| 165
 dadhyādi-vyañjana-dravyaiś ciñcādibhir athauṣadhaiḥ |
 guḍādi-madhura-dravyair yathā-yogaṁ samanvitaiḥ ||358|| 166
 yadvat pāka-viśeṣeṇa śāḍavākhyo rasaḥ paraḥ |
 niṣpadyate vibhāvādyaiḥ prayogeṇa tathā rasaḥ | 167
 so'yam ānanda-sambhedo bhāvakair anubhūyate ||359||

nanu nāyaka-niṣṭhasya sthāyī-prakarṣa-lakṣaṇasya rasasya sāmājikānubhava-yogyatā
 nopapadyate | anya-bhavasya tasyānyānubhavāyogāt iti cet satyam | ko vā nāyaka-gataṁ
 rasam ācaṣṭe | tathā hi—sa ca nāyako dṛṣṭaḥ śruto'nukṛto vā rasasyāśrayatām ālambate |

nādyah | sāksād dr̥ṣṭa-nāyaka-ratyāder vr̥ḍā-jugupsādi-pratīpa-phalatvena svādābhāvāt | na
dvtīya-tr̥tīyau | tayor avidyamānavāt | na hy asati āsraye tad-āsritasyāvasthānam upapadyate |

nanu bhavatu nāmaivam | tathāpi rasasya naṭa-gatatve na sāmājikānubhāvānupapattir iti cet,
na | naṭe rasa-sambhavaḥ kim anubhāvādi-sad-bhāvena vibhāvādi-sambhavana vā | nādyah,
abhyāsa-pāṭavādināpi tat-siddheḥ | kim ca sāmājikeṣu yathocitam anubhāva-sadbhāve'pi tvayā
teṣāṃ rasāśrayatānaṅgikārāt | yadi vibhāvena tatrāpi kim anukārya-mālavikādinā (uta)
anukāriṇā svakāntādinā vā | nādyah, anaucityāt | nāpi dvtīyah, naṭe sāksād-dr̥ṣṭa-nāyakavad
aślīlatā-pratīteḥ |

nanu, mālavikādi-vibhāva-viśeṣasyānaucityāt (sva-vi-)bhāvasyāsamnihitatvāt (sannihitatve'pi
sāksād-dr̥ṣṭa-nāyakavad aślīlatā-pratīteḥ) ca sāmājikānām api naṭavad eva rasān āśrayatvam
prasajyate iti cet, atra kecana samādadhate—

vibhāvādi-bhāvānām anapekṣita-bāhya-sattvānām śabdopadhānād evāsādita-sad-bhāvānām
anukāryāpekṣayā niḥsādhāraṇānām api kāvyē nāṭye ca abhidhā-paryāyeṇa
sādhāraṇīkaraṇātmanā bhāvanā-vyāpāreṇa sva-sambandhitayā vibhāvītānām sāksād bhāvaka-
cetasi viparivartamānānām ālambanatvādy-avirodhād anaucityādi-viplava-rahitaḥ sthāyī
nirbharānanda-viśrānti-svabhāvena bhogena bhāvakair bhujyate iti |

anye tv anyathā samādhānam āhuḥ | loke pramadādi-kāraṇādibhiḥ sthāyī-anumāne abhyāsa-
pāṭavavatām sahr̥dayānām kāvyē nāṭye ca vibhāvādi-pada-vyapadeśyaiḥ (mamaivaite śātror
evaite taṭasthasyaivaite na mamaivaite na śātror evaite na taṭasthasyaivaite iti sambandha-
viśeṣa-svīkāra-parihāra-niyamān adhyavasāyāt) sva-sambandhitvena anya-sambandhitvena ca
sādhāraṇyāt pratītir abhivyaktibhūto vāsanātmatayā sthitaḥ sthāyī ratyādiḥ pānaka-rasa-
nyāyena carvyamāṇo lokottara-camatkāra-kārī paramānandam iva kandalayan rasa-rūpatām
āpnotīti |

evam ca bhukti-vyakti-pakṣayor ubhayor api sāmājikānām rasāśrayatvopapatter anyatara-
pakṣa-parigrahāgrahād udāhmahe |

prāyeṇa bhāratīya-matānusāriṇām prakriyā tu (ittham)—loke kāraṇa-kārya-sahakāritām
upagataiḥ kāvyē nāṭye vā sarasa-sūkti-sudhā-mādhurī-dhurīṇair yathoktābhīnaya-sametair vā
padārthatvena vibhāvānubhāva-saṅcāri-vyapadeśam prāpitaiḥ nāyikā-nāyaka-candra-
candrikā-malayānilādi-bhrū-vikṣepa-kaṭākṣa-pāta-sveda-romāñcādi-nirveda-harṣādi-rūpair
vāsanātmakair ātma-sambandhitvenābhi-matair bhāvaiḥ dharmā-kīrti-ratānām ṣaḍ-aṅga-
nāṭya-samaya-jñānām nānā-deśa-veṣa-bhāṣā-vicakṣaṇānām nikhila-kalā-kalāpa-kovidānām
santyakta-matsarāṇām sakala-siddhānta-vedinām rasa-bhāva-vivecakānām kāvyārtha-nihita-
cetasām sāmājikānām manasi mudrā-muditra-nyāyena viparivartitāḥ vāsītās cābhivardhitāḥ
sthāyīno bhāvāḥ (vākyārtha-sthānīyāḥ) kāvyārthatvenābhimatāḥ bāhyārthāvalambanātmakāḥ
santo vikāsa-vistara-kṣobha-vikṣepātmakatayā vibhinnāḥ tat-tad-rūpeṇa (raty-utsāhādi-
rūpeṇa sāmājikaiḥ) āsvādyamānāḥ paramānanda-rūpatām āpnuvantīti sakala-sahr̥daya-
samvedana-siddhasya rasasya pramāṇāntareṇa samsādhana-parīśramāḥ śrotr-jana-citta-
kṣobhāya na kevalam, pratyuta nopayogāyeti prakṛtam anusarāmaḥ ||

aṣṭadhā sa ca śṛṅgāra-hāsya-vīrādbhutā api | 168
raudraḥ karuṇa-bībhatsau bhayānaka itīritaḥ ||360||
eṣūttaras tu pūrvasmāt sambhūto viṣamāt samaḥ | 169
bahu-vaktavyatā-hetoḥ sakalāhlādanād api ||361||
raseṣu tatra śṛṅgāraḥ prathamam lakṣyate sphuṭam | 170
vibhāvair anubhāvaiś ca sāttvikair vyabhicāribhiḥ ||362||
nītā sadasya-rasyatvaṁ ratiḥ śṛṅgāra ucyate | 171
sa vipralambhaḥ sambhoga iti dvedhā nigadyate ||363||
ayuktayos taruṇayor yo'nurāgaḥ parasparam | 172
abhīṣṭāliṅganādīnām anavāptau prakṛṣyate ||364||
sa vipralambho vijñeyaḥ sa caturdhā nigadyate | 173
pūrvānurāga-mānau ca pravāsa-karuṇāv iti ||365||

atrāyam arthaḥ—nāyikā-nāyakayoḥ prāg-asāngatayoḥ saṅgata-viyuktayor vā (parasparam anuraktayoḥ) svocita-vibhāvair anubhāvaiś copajāyamānaḥ parasparānurāgo'nyatarānurāgo vā svābhilaṣitāliṅganādīnām anavāptau satyām utpadyamānair vyabhicāribhir anubhāvaiś ca prakṛṣyamāṇo vipralambha-śṛṅgāra ity ākhyāyate | sa ca pūrvānurāgādi-bhedena caturvidhyam āpadyate |

tatra pūrvānurāgaḥ—
yat prema saṅgamāt pūrvaṁ darśana-śravaṇādibhiḥ | 174
pūrvānurāgaḥ sa jñeyaḥ śravaṇam tad-guṇa-śrutiḥ ||366||

śravaṇena pūrvānurāgo, yathā—
sādhu tvayā tarkitam etad eva
svenānalām yat kila saṁśrayiṣye |
vināmunā svātmani tu prahartum
mṛṣā-giraṁ tvām nṛpatau na kuryām ||367|| (naisadhiye 3.77)

atra haṁsa-mukhān nala-guṇa-śravaṇena damayantyāḥ pūrvānurāgaḥ |

pratyakṣa-citra-svapnādau darśanam darśanam matam ||367|| 175

pratyakṣa-darśanād, yathā—
taṁ vīkṣya sarvāvayavānavadyam
nyavartanānyopagamāt kumārī |
na hi praphullam sahakāram etya
vṛkṣāntaram kāṅkṣati ṣaṭ-padālī ||368|| (ra.vam. 6.69)

citra-darśanena, yathā—
līlāvdhūta-kamalā kalayantī pakṣapātam adhikam naḥ |
mānasam upaiti keyam citra-gatā rājahamsīva ||369|| (ratnāvalī 2.8)

atra citragata-ratnāvalī-darśanād vatsa-rājasya pūrvānurāgaḥ |

svapna-darśanena, yathā—

svapne dṛṣṭākārā tam api samādāya gatavati bhavati |
anyam upāyam na labhe prasīda rambhoru dāsāya ||370||

atra kām api svapne dṛṣṭavataḥ kasyacin nāyakasya pūrvānurāgaḥ |

yataḥ pūrvānurāgo'yaṁ saṅkalpātmā pravartate |
so'yaṁ pūrvānurāgākhyo vipralambha itīritaḥ ||371|| 176
pāratantryād ayaṁ dvedhā daiva-mānuṣa-kalpanāt |
tatra sañcāriṇo glāniḥ śaṅkāsūye śramo bhayam ||372|| 177
nirvedautsukya-dainyāni cintā-nidre prabodhatā |
viśādo jaḍatonmādo moho maraṇam eva ca ||373|| 178

tatra daiva-pāratantryeṇa, yathā—

śailātmajāpi pitur ucchiraso'bhilāṣaṁ
vyarthaṁ samarthyā lalitāṁ vapur ātmanaś ca |
sakhyoḥ samakṣam iti cādhika-jāta-lajjā
śūnyā jagāma bhavanābhimukhī kathāncit ||374|| (ku.sam. 3.75)

atra janakādy-ānukūlye'pi daiva-pāratantryeṇa pārvatyāḥ pūrvānurāgaḥ |

mānuṣa-pāratantryeṇa, yathā—

dullaho pio me tasmim bhava hiaa ṇirāsaṁ
ammo apaṅgo me parippurai kim bi vāmo |
eso so cira-diṭṭho kahaṁ uṇa dakkhidabbo
ṇāha maṁ parāhīṇaṁ tui parigaṇaa satīṇhaṁ ||375|| (mā.a.mi. 2.4)

[*durlabhaḥ priyo me tasmim bhava hṛdaya-nirāsaṁ
amho apāṅgo me parisphurati kim api vāmaḥ |
eṣa sa cira-dṛṣṭaḥ kathaṁ punar draṣṭavyaḥ
nātha mām parādhinām tvayi parigaṇaya satṛṣṇām ||*

atra (catuṣpada-vastuke gīte) devayānī-pāratantryeṇa śarmiṣṭhāyāḥ yayāti-viṣayaḥ
pūrvānurāgaḥ |

etasminn abhilāṣādi maraṇāntam anekadhā |
tat-tat-sañcāri-bhāvānām utkaṭatvād daśā bhavet ||376|| 179
tathāpi prāktanair asyā daśāvasthāḥ samāsataḥ |
proktās tad-anurodhena tāsām lakṣaṇam ucyate ||377|| 180
abhilāṣāś cintānusrīti-guṇa-saṅkīrtanodvegāḥ |
saviḷāpā unmāda-vyādhi jaḍatā mṛtiś ca tāḥ kramaśaḥ ||378|| 181

tatra abhilāṣaḥ—

saṅgamopāya-racita-prārabdha-vyavasāyataḥ |

saṅkalpecchā-samudbhūtir abhilāṣo'tra vikriyāḥ ||379|| 182
praveśa-nirgamau tūṣṇīm tad-dṛṣṭi-patha-gāminau |
rāga-prakāśana-parāś ceṣṭāḥ svātma-prasādhanam | 183
vyājoktayaś ca vijane sthitir ity evam ādayaḥ ||380||

yathā—

alolaiś ca śvāsa-pravidalita-lajjā-parimalaiḥ
pramodād udvelaiś cakita-hariṇī-vikṣaṇa-sakhaiḥ |
amandair autsukyāt praṇaya-laharī-marma-piśunair
apāṅgaiḥ simha-kṣmā-ramaṇam abalā vikṣitavati ||381||

atra rāga-prakāśana-parair dṛṣṭi-viśeṣair nāyake kasyāścid abhilāṣo vyajyate |

atha cintā—

kenopāyena saṁsiddhiḥ kadā tasya samāgamaḥ | 184
dūtī-mukhena kiṁ vācyam ity ādy ūhas tu cintanam ||382||
atra nīvyādi-saṁsparśaḥ śayyāyām parivartanam | 185
sa-bāṣpākekarā dṛṣṭir mudrikādi-vivartanam |
nirlakṣya-vikṣaṇam caivam ādyā vikṛtayo matāḥ ||383|| 186

yathā—

udyānam kim upāgatāsmi sukṛtī devo na kiṁ darśitaḥ
śrī-simhaḥ sva-sakhī-mukhena sa katham neyaḥ sa kiṁ vakṣyati |
siddhyet tena kadā samāgama iti dhyānena savyākulā
śayyāyām parivartane śvasiti ca kṣiptvā kapolaṁ kare ||384||

atha anusmṛtiḥ—

arthānām anubhūtānām deśa-kālānuvartinām |
sāntatyena parāmarśo mānasaḥ syād anusmṛtiḥ ||385|| 187
tatrānubhāvā niḥśvāso dhyānam kṛtya-vihastatā |
śayyāsanādi-vidveśa ity ādyāḥ smara-kalpitāḥ ||386|| 188

yathā—

ārāme ratirāja-pūjana-vidhāvāsanna-saṅcāriṇo
vyāpārānanapota-simha-nṛpate rāgānusandhāyakān |
smāram smāram amuṁ kṣaṇam śaśimukhī śvāsair vivarṇādhara
nānyat kāṅkṣati karma kartum ucitam nāste na śete kvacit ||387||

ataḥ guṇa-kīrtanam—

saundaryādi-guṇa-ślāghā guṇa-kīrtanam atra tu |
romāñco gadgadā vāṇī bhāva-manthara-vikṣaṇam | 189
tat-saṅga-cintanam sakhyā gaṇḍa-svedādayo'pi ca ||388||

yathā—

kiṁ kāmena kim indunā surabhiṇā kiṁ vā jayantena kim

mad-bhāgyāād anapota-simha-nṛpate rūpaṁ mayā vīkṣitam |
anyās tat-paricaryayeva sudṛṣo hanteti romāñcitā
svīdyad-gaṇḍa-talaṁ sagadgada-padaṁ sākhyāti sakhyāḥ puraḥ ||389||

atha udvegāḥ—

manasaḥ kampa udvegāḥ kathitas tatra vikriyāḥ | 190
cintā santāpa-niḥśvāsau dveṣaḥ śayyāsanādiṣu |
stambha-cintāśru-vaivarnya-dīnatvādaya iritāḥ ||390|| 191

yathā—

sevāyā anapota-simha-nṛpater yāteṣu rājasv atho
tat-sribhīś cirayat suteṣu vilasac-cetaḥ-samudbhrāntibhiḥ |
niḥśvāsa-glapitādharāṁ paripatat-samruddha-bāṣpodayaṁ
kāmaṁ snigdha-sakhī-jane viracitā dīnā dṛṣor vṛttayaḥ ||391||

atha vilāpaḥ—

iha me dṛk-pathaṁ prāpad ihātiṣṭhad ihāsta ca |
ihālapad ihāvātsīd ihaiva nyavṛtat tathā ||392|| 192
ity ādi-vākya-vinyāso vilāpa iti kīrtitaḥ |
tatra ceṣṭās tu kutrāpi gamanaṁ kvacid īkṣaṇam | 193
kvacit kvacid avasthānaṁ kvacic ca bhramaṇādayaḥ ||393||

yathā—

atrābhūd anapota-simha-nṛpatis tatrāham asmin latā-
kuñje sādaram īkṣitāham iha mam ānandayan sa smitaiḥ |
ity ālāpavati vilokitam api vyālokate sambhramād
yātāṁ yāti ca satvarā taru-talaṁ līlāta ekākinī ||394||

atha unṁādaḥ—

sarvāvasthāsu sarvatra tan-manaskatayā sadā | 194
atasmīṁs tad iti bhrāntir unṁādo virahodbhavaḥ ||395||
tatra ceṣṭās tu vijñeyā dveṣaḥ sveṣṭe'pi vastuni | 195
dīrghaṁ muhuś ca niḥśvāso nīrnimeṣatayā sthitih |
nīrnimitta-smīta-dhyāna-gāna-maunādayo'pi ca ||396|| 196

autsukyād anapota-simha-nṛpater ākāram ālikhya sā
nīrvarṇyāyam asau mama priya iti premābhīyoga-bhramāt |
āśūtthāya tato'pasṛtya tarasā kimcid vivṛttānā
sāsūyaṁ sadara-smītaṁ sa-cakītaṁ sākāñkṣam ālokate ||397||

atha vyādhiḥ—

abhīṣṭa-saṅgamābhāvād vyādhiḥ santāpa-lakṣaṇaḥ |
ātra santāpa-niḥśvāsau śīta-vastu-nīṣevaṇam ||398|| 197
jīvitopekṣaṇaṁ moho mumūrṣā dhṛti-varjanam |
yatra kvacic ca patanaṁ srastākṣatvādayo'pi ca ||399|| 198

yathā—

saṅgatyām anapota-simha-nṛpater āsakta-ceto-gataiḥ
kandarpānala-dīpitāni sutanor aṅgāni paryākulāḥ |
vyālimpan hima-bālukā-paricitaiḥ śrī-gandha-sāra-dravaiḥ
sakhyaḥ pāṇi-talāni patra-marutā nirvāpayantyo muhuḥ ||400||

atha jaḍatā—

idam iṣṭam aniṣṭam tad iti vetti na kiñcana |
nottaram bhāṣate praśne nekṣate na śṛṇoti ca ||401|| 199
yatra dhyāyati niḥsamjñam jaḍatā sā prakīrtitā |
atra sparśānabhijñatvam vaivarṇyam śithilāngatā | 200
akāṇḍa-huṅkṛtiḥ stambho niḥsvāsa-kṛṣatādayaḥ ||402||

yathā—

saṅkalpair anapota-simha-nṛpatau samrūḍha-mūlāṅkurair
ākṛāntā tanutām gatā smara-saraiḥ sāteva sātodarī |
asman-mūlam idam tanutvam iti kim lajjālase locane
prāpte pakṣma-putāvṛtiṁ ratipates tat-ketanam jṛmbhatām ||403||

atha maraṇam—

tais taiḥ kṛtaiḥ pratikārair yadi na syāt samāgamah | 201
tataḥ syān maraṇodyogah kāmāgnes tatra vikriyāḥ ||404||
lilā-śuka-cakorādi-nyāsaḥ snigdha-sakhī-kare | 202
kala-kaṅṭha-kalālāpa-śrutir mandānilādarah |
jyotsnā-praveśa-mākanda-mañjarī-vikṣaṇādayaḥ ||405|| 203

yathā—

tanvī darśana-samjñayaiva laitkām āpṛcchya samvardhitām
nyāsikṛtya ca śārikām parijane snigdhe samam vīṇayā |
jyotsnām āviśati viśārada-sakhī-vargeṇa karṇāntike
siktena hy anapota-simha-nṛpater nāmnā punar jīvitā ||406||

atra kecid abhilāṣāt pūrvam icchoṭkaṅṭhā-lakṣaṇam avasthā-dvayam aṅgikṛtya dvādaśāvasthā
iti varṇayanti | tatreccā punar abhilāṣān na bhidyate | tat-prāpti-tvarālakṣaṇā utkaṅṭhā tu
cintanān nātiricyate ity udāsitam |

atha māna-vipralambhaḥ—

muḥ-krto meti neti pratiśedhārtha-vīpsayā |
īpsitālinganādīnām nirodho māna ucyate ||407|| 204
so'yaṁ sahetu-nirhetu-bhedād dvedhātra hetujaḥ |
īṣyayā sambhaved īṣyā tv anyāsaṅgini vallabhe ||408|| 205
asahiṣṇutvam eva syād dṛṣṭer anumiteḥ śruteḥ |
īṣyā-māne tu nirvedāvahittha-glāni-dīnatāḥ | 206
cintā-cāpalya-jaḍatā-mohādyā vyabhicāriṇaḥ ||409||

tatra darśanersyā-māno, yathā—

paccakkha-mamtu-kāraa ja{i} cumbasi maha ime hada-kapole |
tā majjha pia-sahie bisasao kīsa biṇṇao ||410||

[pratyakṣa-mantu-kāraka yadi cumbasi mamaimau hata-kapolau |
tato mama priya-sakhyā viśeṣakah kasmād vijñātaḥ ||]

atra nāyikā-kapola-cumbana-vyājena tat-pratibimbitām sakhīm cumbati nāyake tad-irśyayā
janito nāyikā-mānaḥ pratyakṣa-mantukārakety anayā sambuddhyā vyajyate |

bhogānka-gotra-skhalanotsvapnair anumitis tridhā ||411|| 207

bhogānkānumiti-janitersyamāno, yathā mamaiva—

ko doṣo maṇi-mālikā yadi bhavet kaṇṭhe na kiṃ śaṅkaro
dhatte bhūṣaṇam ardha-candram amalāṃ candre na kiṃ kālīmā |
tat sādhv eva kṛtam kṛtam bhaṇitibhir naivāparāddham tvayā
bhāgyam draṣṭum anīśayaiva bhavataḥ kāntāparāddham mayā ||412||¹⁵

atra maṇi-mālikādi-lakṣaṇa-madana-mudrānumiti-priyāparādha-janitersyā-sambhūto mānaḥ
tat sādhv eva kṛtam ity ādibhir viparīta-lakṣaṇoktibhir vyajyate |

gotra-skhalanena yathā mamaiva—

nāma-vyatikrama-nimitta-ruṣāruṇena
netrāñcalena mayi tāḍanam ācarantyaḥ |
mā mā sprśeti paruṣākṣara-vāda-ramyam
manye tad eva mukha-pankajam āyatākṣyaḥ ||413||

utsvapnersyayā, yathā—

svapna-kīrtita-vipakṣam aṅganāḥ
pratyabhitsur avadantya eva tam |
pracchadānta-galitāśru-bindubhiḥ
krodha-bhinna-valayair vivartanaiḥ ||414|| (ra.varṇ. 19.22)

śrutiḥ priyāparādhasya śrutir āpta-sakhī-mukhāt ||415|| 208ab

śruti-janitersyayā māno, yathā—

aṅguly-agra-nakhena bāṣya-salilam vikṣipyā vikṣipyā
kiṃ tūṣṇīm rodiṣi kopane bahutaram phūtkṛtya rodiṣyasi |
yasyāste piśunopadeśa-vacanair māne'tibhūmiṃ gate
nirviṇṇo'nunayam prati priyatamo madhyasthatām eṣyati ||416|| (amaru. 5)

¹⁵ This verse appeared previously in 1.125.

atra piṣuna-sakhī-janopadeśa-janito māno bāṣpādibhir vyajyate |

kāraṇābhāsa-sambhūto nirhetuḥ syād dvayor api | 208
avahitthādayas tatra vijñeyā vyabhicāriṇaḥ ||417||

tatra puruṣasya, yathā—

likhann āste bhūmim bahir avanataḥ prāṇa-dayito
nirāhārāḥ sakhyaḥ satata-ruditocchūṇa-nayanāḥ |
parityaktaṁ sarvaṁ hasita-paṭhitaṁ pañjara-śukais
tavāvasthā ceyam viśrja kṛthine mānam adhunā ||418|| (amaru. 7)

yathā vā—

alia-pasutaa viṇimīliaccha dehi suhaa majjha oṣaṁ |
gaṇḍa-paricumbaṇāpulaiaṅga ṇa puṇo cirāissaṁ ||419|| (gā.sa. 1.20)

(*alika-prasupta vinimīlitākṣa dehi subhaga mamāvakāśam |*
gaṇḍa-paricumbanā-pulakitāṅga na punaś cirayisyāmi ||)

atrālīka-svāpākṣi-nimīlanādi-sūcita-puruṣa-māna-kāraṇasya prasādhana-gr̥ha-vyāpāra-
nimittaṁ vilambanasyābhāsatvam |

striyā, yathā—

muñca kopam animitta-locane
sandhyayā praṇamito'smi nānyathā |
kiṁ na vetsi sahadharma-cāriṇaṁ
cakravāka-sama-vṛttim ātmanaḥ ||420|| (ku.sam. 8.57)

atra pārvatī-māna-kāraṇasya parameśvara-kṛta-sandhyā-praṇāmasyābhāsatvam |

nanu aliapasuttety atra gaṇḍa-paricumbanasya niṣedho nāsti | evaṁ muñca kopam ity atra ca
niṣedho na śrūyate | tat katham asya nirhetukasya (meti vā neti vā niṣedhābhāve'pi)
mānatvam iti cet | meti neti vācika-niṣedhasya upalakṣaṇatvāt (aliapasutteti) pūrvasminn
udāharaṇe apratikriyayā cumbanānaṅgikāra-lakṣaṇo niṣedho vidyata eva | aparatra (muñca
kopam ity atra) punar anuttara-dānādinā anaṅgikāra-lakṣaṇo niṣedho vaktavya eva |

nanu nirhetukasya mānasya bhāva-kauṭilya-rūpa-mānasya ca ko bheda iti ced ucyate |
nirhetuka-māne tu kopa-vyājena cumbanādi-vilambanāt prema-parikṣaṇaṁ phalam | bhāva-
kauṭilya-māne tu cumbanādy-avilambaḥ phalam iti spaṣṭa eva tayor bhedaḥ |

nirhetukaḥ svayaṁ śāmyet svayaṁ grāhasmitādibhiḥ ||421|| 209

yathā—

idaṁ kim āryeṇa kṛtaṁ mamāṅge
mugdhe kim etad racitaṁ tvayeti |

tayoḥ kriyānteṣv anubhoga-cihnaiḥ
smitottaro'bhūt kuhanāvirodhaḥ ||422||

atra lakṣmī-nārāyaṇayor anyonya-mānasya paraspara-kṛta-bhoga-cihna-lakṣaṇa-kāraṇābhāsa-
janitasya smitottaratayā svayaṁ śāntir avagamyate |

hetujas tu śamaṁ yāti yathāyogyam prakalpitaḥ |
sāmnā bhedena dānena naty-upekṣā-rasāntariḥ | 210
tatra priyokti-kathanam yat tu tat sāma gīyate ||423||

tatra yathā mamaiva—
ananya-sādhāraṇa eṣa dāsaḥ
kim anyathā cetasi śaṅkayeti |
priye vadaty ādṛtayā kayācin
nājñāyi māno'pi sakhī-jano'pi ||424||

atra priya-sāmokti-janitā kasyāścid māna-śāntiḥ sakhī-jana-mānādy-ajñāna-sūcitair
āliṅganādibhir vyajyate |

sakhyādibhir upālambha-prayogo bheda ucyate ||425|| 211

yathā—
vihāyaitan māna-vyasanam anayos tanvi kucayor
vidheyas te preyān yadi vayam anullaṅghya-vacasah |
sakhībhyah snigdhābhyo giram iti nisamyaiṇa-nayanā
nivāpāmbho datte nayana-salilair māna-suhṛde ||426||

vyājena bhūṣaṇādīnām pradānam dānam ucyate ||427|| 212ab

yathā—
muhur upahasitām ivāli-nādair
vitarasi naḥ kalikām kim-artham enām |
adhirajani gatena dhāmni tasyāḥ
śaṭhaḥ kalir eva mahāms tvayādya dattaḥ ||428|| (śi.va. 7.55)

natiḥ pāda-praṇāmaḥ syāt ||429|| 212c

tayā, yathā—
piśuna-vacana-roṣāt kimcid ākuñcita-bhrūḥ
praṇamati nija-nāthe pāda-paryanta-pīṭham |
yuvatir alam apāṅga-syandino bāṣpa-bindūn
anayata kuca-yugme nirguṇām hāra-vallīm ||430||

tūṣṇīm sthitir upekṣaṇam ||431|| 212d

yathā—

caraṇoṣaṇisaṇṇassa tassa bharimo aṇālabantassa |
pāṅgutṭhābetṭhia kesa-didhāddhaṇa-suhaṃ ||432|| (gāthā 2.8)

[caraṇāvakaśa-niṣaṇṇasya tasya smarāmo'nālapataḥ |
pādānguṣṭhāveṣṭhita keśa-dṛḍhākarṣaṇa-sukham ||]

atra śayyāyām caraṇāvakaśa-sthiti-maunādibhir upekṣā | tayā janitā mānasya śāntiś
caraṇānguṣṭha-veṣṭita-keśa-dṛḍhākarṣaṇena vyajyate |

ākasmika-bhayādīnām kalpanā syad rasāntaram |
yādṛcchikam buddhi-pūrvam iti dvedhā nigadyate | 213
anukūlena daivena kṛtam yādṛcchikam bhavet ||433||

tena māna-śāntir, yathā—

mānam asyā nirākartuṃ pādayor me patisyataḥ |
upakārāya diṣṭyaitad udīnam ghana-garjitam ||434|| (kā.ā. 2.290)

atra māna-praṇodana-ghana-garjita-santrāsasya priya-prayatnair vinā daiva-vaśena
sambhūtatvād yādṛcchikatvam |

pratyutpanna-dhiyā pumsā kalpitam buddhi-pūrvakam ||435|| 214

yathā—

lilā-tāmarasāhato'nya-vanitā-niḥśaṅka-daṣṭādharah
kaścit kesara-dūṣitekṣaṇa iva vyāmilya netre sthitaḥ |
mugdhā kuḍmalitānanena dadatī vāyurṇ sthitā tasya sā
bhrāntiyā dhūrtatayātha sā natim ṛte tenāniśam cumbitā ||436|| (amaru 72)

atra mānāpanodanasya priya-trāsasya netra-vyāvṛtti-naṭana-lakṣaṇatayā nāyakasya
pratyutpanna-matyā kalpitatvād buddhi-pūrvakatvam |

atha pravāsaḥ—

pūrvā-saṅgatayor yūnor bhaved deśāntarādibhiḥ |
caraṇa-vyavadhānam yat sa pravāsa itiryate ||437|| 215
taj-janyo vipralambho'pi pravāsatvena saṃmataḥ |
harṣa-garva-mada-vrīḍā varjayitvā samīritāḥ ||438|| 216
śṛṅgāra-yogyāḥ sarve'pi pravāsa-vyabhicāriṇaḥ |
kāryataḥ sambhramāc chāpāt sa tridhā tatra kāryajaḥ ||439|| 217
buddhi-pūrvatayā yūnoḥ saṃvidhāna-vyapekṣayā |
vṛtto vartisyamānaś ca vartamāna iti tridhā ||440|| 218

dharmārtha-saṅgrahāya buddhi-pūrvā vyāpārah kāryam | tena vṛtto, yathā—

kriyā-prabandhād ayam adhvarāṇām

ajasram āhūta-sahasra-netraḥ |
śacyās ciraṁ pāṇḍu-kapola-lambān
mandāra-sūnyān alakāś cākāra ||441|| (ra.vam. 6.23)

atra purandarasya pūrvam śacīm āmantrya paścād adhvara-pradeśa-gamanena tayoh
samvidhān avyapekṣayā (kāryato) vipralambhasya bhūta-pūrvatvam |

vartiṣyamāno, yathā—

bhavatu viditam chadmālāpair alam priya gamyatām
tanur api na te doṣo'smākaṁ vidhis tu parānmukhaḥ |
tava yathā tathābhūtam prema prapannam imām daśām
prakṛti-capale kā naḥ pīḍā gate hata-jīvite ||442|| (amaru 30)

vartamāno, yathā—

yāmīti priya-puṣṭāyāḥ priyāyāḥ kaṅṭha-lagnayoḥ |
vaco-jīvitayor āsit puro niḥsarāṇe raṇaḥ ||443||

atha sambhramāt—

āvegaḥ sambhramaḥ so'pi naiko divyādibhedataḥ ||444|| 219a

tatra divyo, yathā—

tiṣṭhet kopa-vaśāt prabhāva-pihitā dīrgham na sā kupyati
svargāyotpatitā bhaven mayi punar-bhāvārdram asyā manaḥ |
tām hartum vibudha-dviṣo'pi na ca me śaktāḥ puro-vartinīm
sā cātyantam agocaram nayanayor yātetī ko'yaṁ vidhiḥ ||445|| (vi.u. 4.9)

atra vipralambhasya kāraṇāntara-nirāsena ko'yaṁ vidhir iti vidheḥ kāraṇatvābhiprāyeṇa
divya-sambhrama-janitatvam pratīyate |

atha śāpaḥ—

śāpo vairūpyatād rūpya-pravṛtter dvividho bhavet | 219
pravāsaḥ śāpa-vairūpyād ahalyā-gautamādiṣu ||446||

tādrūpyeṇa, yathā—

kaścit kāntā-viraha-guruṇā svādhikārāt pramattaḥ
śāpenāstaṁgamita-mahimā varṣa-bhogyeṇa bhartuḥ |
yakṣaś cakre janaka-tanayā-snāna-puṇyodakeṣu
snigdha-cchāyā-taruṣu vasatīm rāma-giry-āśrameṣu ||447|| [me.dū. 1.1]

atha karuṇa-vipralambhaḥ—

dvayor ekasya maraṇe punar ujjīvanāvadhau | 220
virahaḥ karuṇo'nyasya saṅgamāśānuvartanāt ||448||
karuṇa-bhrama-kāritvāt so'yaṁ karuṇa ucyate | 221
sañcāriṇo'nubhāvās ca karuṇe'pi pravāsavat ||449||

yathā—

atha madana-vadhūr upaplavāntam
vyasana-kṛṣo pratipālayām babhūva |
śaśina iva divātanasya rekhā
kiraṇa-parikṣaya-dhūsarā pradoṣam ||450|| (ku.sam. 4.46)

atrākāśa-sarasvatī-pratyayena rater vipralambhaḥ kṛṣatvādy-anumitair glāny-ādibhiḥ
vyabhicāri-bhāvaiḥ poṣitaḥ samaya-paripālanādibhir anubhāvair vyajyate |

atra kecid āhuḥ—karuṇo nāma vipralambha-śṛṅgāro nāsti | ubhayālambanasya tasya
ekatraivāsambhavāt | yatra tv ekasyāpāye sati tad-itara-gatāḥ pralāpādayo bhavanti sa śokān
na bhidyate iti | tad ayuktam | yatra punar-ujjīvanena sambhogo nāsti, tatra satyam śoka eva |
yatra so'sti tatra vipralambha eva | anyathā sambhoga-śiraske anyatarāpāya-lakṣaṇe vairūpya-
śāpa-pravāse'pi śoka-rūpatvāpatteḥ |

nanv evam pravāsa-karuṇayoḥ ko bheda iti ced ucyate—śarīreṇa deśāntara-gamane pravāsaḥ |
prāṇair deśāntara-gamane karuṇa iti |

atra kecid ayoga-śabdasya pūrvānurāga-vācakatvam viprayoga-śabdasya mādī-vācakatvam
cābhipretya ayogo viprayogaś ceti sambhogād anyasya śṛṅgārasya vibhāgam āhuḥ |
vipralambha-padasyāprayoge ca kāraṇam bruvate—(saṅketa-sthānam āgamiṣyāmīti) uktvā
saṅketam aprāptau tad-vyatikrame (tato) nāyikāntarānusaraṇe ca vipralambha-śabdasya
(mukhyaḥ) prayogaḥ | vañcanārthatvāt tasya | (ayoga-viprayoga-viśeṣatvād vipralambhasya
tādṛśa-viśeṣābhīdhāyikasya vipralambha-śabdasya) tat-sāmānyābhīdhāyitve tu vipralambha-
śabdasya upacaritatvāpatter iti | tad ayuktam | caturvidhe'pi vipralambhe vañcana-
rūpasyārthasya mukhyata eva siddheḥ | tathā ca śrī-bhojaḥ—

vipralambhasya yadi vā vañcanāmātra-vācinaḥ |
vinā samāse caturāś caturo'rthān niyuñjate ||451||
pūrvānurāge vividham vañcanam vṛḍitādibhiḥ |
māne viruddham tat prāhuḥ punar īrṣyāyitādibhiḥ ||452||
nyāviddham dīrgha-kālatvāt pravāse tat pratiyate |
viniśiddham tu karuṇe karuṇatvena gīyate ||453|| (sa.ka.ā. 5.63,65-6)

atha sambhogaḥ—

sparśanāliṅganādīnām ānukūlyān niṣevāṇam | 222
ghaṭate yatra yūnor yat sa sambhogaś caturvidhaḥ ||454||

atrāyam arthaḥ—prāg-asaṅgatayoḥ saṅgata-viyuktayor vā nāyikā-nāyakayoḥ paraspara-
samāgame prāg-utpannā tadānīntāni vā ratiḥ prepsitāliṅganādīnām prāptau satyām
upajāyamānair harṣādibhiḥ saṁsrjyamānā candrodayādibhir uddīpitā smitādibhir vyajyamānā
prāpta-prakarṣā sambhoga-śṛṅgāra ity ākhyāyate | sa ca vakṣyamāṇa-krameṇa caturvidhaḥ |

saṅkṣiptaḥ saṅkīrṇaḥ sampannataraḥ samṛddhimān iti te | 223

pūrvānurāga-māna-pravāsa-karuṇānusambhavāḥ kramataḥ ||455||

tatra saṅkṣiptaḥ—

yuvānau yatra saṅkṣiptān sādhasa-vrīḍitādibhiḥ | 224

upacārān niṣevete sa saṅkṣipta itīritaḥ ||456||

puruṣa-gata-sādhasena saṅkṣipto, yathā—

līlā-hitulia-selo rakkhadu vo rāhiāi tthaṇa-paṭṭhe |
hariṇo puḍhama-samāama-saddhasa-basa-bebilo hattho ||457||

(līlābhitulita-śailo rakṣatu vo rādhikā-stana-sparśe |
hareḥ prathama-samāgama-sādhasa-vaśa-vepana-śilo hastaḥ ||)

strī-sādhasāt saṅkṣipto, yathā—

cumbaneṣv adhara-dāna-varjitam
sanna-hasta-madayopagūhane |
kliṣṭa-manmatham api priyam prabhor
durlabha-pratikṛtam vadhūratam ||458|| (ku.sarṇ. 8.8)

atha saṅkīrṇaḥ—

saṅkīrṇas tu parādhīna vyalīka-maraṇādibhiḥ | 225

saṅkīryamāṇaḥ sambhogaḥ kiñcit puṣpeṣu-peśalaḥ ||459||

yathā—

vimarda-ramyāṇi samatsarāṇi
vibhejire tair mithunai ratāni |
vaiyātya-visrambha-vikalpitāni
mānāvasādād viśadikṛtāni ||460||

atha sampannaḥ—

bhaya-vyalīka-smaraṇādy-abhāvāt prāpta-vaibhavaḥ | 226

proṣitāgatayor yūnor bhogaḥ sampanna īritaḥ ||461||

yathā—

damta-kkhaam kabole kaaggahubbellio a dhammillo |
parighummirāa ditthī piāgamam sāhai bahūe ||462||

(danta-kṣatam kapole kaca-grahodveellitaś ca dhammillaḥ |
parighūrṇana-śīlā ca dṛṣṭiḥ priyāgamam sādhasayati vadhvāḥ ||)

atra aprathama-sambhogatvād bhayābhavaḥ | danta-kṣatādiṣv aṅgārpaṇānukūlyena vyalīka-
smaraṇādy-abhavaḥ | tābhyām upārūḍha-vaibhavaḥ sampadyate sambhogaḥ |

atha samṛddhimān—

punar ujjīvane bhoga-samṛddhiḥ kiyatī bhavet | 227
śivābhyām eva vijñeyam ity ayam hi samṛddhimān ||463||

yathā—

candrāpīḍam sā ca jagrāha kaṇṭhe
kaṇṭha-sthānam jīvitam ca prapede |
tenāpūrvā sā samullāsa-lakṣmīm
indu-sprṣṭām sindhu-lekheva bheje ||464||
(abhinandasya kādambarī-kathā-sāre, 8.80)

yathā vā—

akalia-parirambha-bibbhamāi
ajāṇia-cumbaṇa-ḍambarāi dūram |
aghaḍia-ghaṇa-tāḍaṇāi ṇiccam
ṇamaha aṇaṅga-rahīṇa mohaṇāim ||465||

(akalita-parirambha-vibhramāṇi
ajanita-cumbana-ḍambarāṇi dūram |
aghaṭita-ghana-tāḍanāni nityam
namatānaṅga-ratyor mohanāni ||)

atra punar-ujjīvitena kāmena saha ratyā rater bāhyopacārānapekṣayaiva tat-phala-rūpa-
sukha-prāpti-kathanāt sambhogah samṛddhyati |

atha hāsyah—

vibhāvair anubhāvaiś ca svocitair vyabhicāribhiḥ | 228
hāsaḥ sadasya-rasyatvam nīto hāsyā itīryate ||466||
tatrālasya-glāni-nidrā-vyādhy-ādyā vyabhicāriṇaḥ | 229
eṣa dvedhā bhaved ātma-para-sthiti-vibhāgataḥ ||467||
ātmasthas tu yadā svasya vikārair hasati svayam ||468|| 230

yathā bāla-rāmāyaṇe—bhṛṅgiriṭiḥ (ātmānam nirvarṇya sopahāsam)—aho tribhuvanādhipater
asya anucarasya mahārha-veṣatā |

kaupīnacchādane valkam akṣa-sūtram jaṭā-cchaṭāḥ |
rudrāṅkuśas tripuṇḍram ca veṣo bhṛṅgiriṭer ayam ||469|| (bā.rā. 2.2)

atra bhṛṅgiriṭiḥ sva-veṣa-vaikṛtenaiva svayam ātmānam hasati |

parasthas tu para-prāptair etair hasati cet param ||468|| 231a

yathā—

trastaḥ samasta-jana-hāsa-karaḥ kareṇos
tāvāt kharaḥ prakharam ullalayāmcakāra |
yāvāc calāsana-vilola-nitamba-bimba-

visrasta-vastram avarodha-vadhūḥ papāta ||469|| (śi.va. 5.7)

prakṛti-vaśāt sa ca ṣoḍhā smita-hasite vihasitāvahasite ca | 231
apahasitātihasitake jyeṣṭhādīnām kramād dve dve ||469||

tatra **smitam** –
smitam cālakṣya-daśanam dṛk-kapola-vikāśa-kṛt ||470|| 232

yathā—
utphulla-gaṇḍa-maṇḍalam ullasita-dṛg-anta-sūcitākūtam |
namayantyāpi mukhāmbujam unnamitam rāga-sāmrājyam ||471|| (ku.ā. 2.15)

atra gaṇḍa-maṇḍala-vikāśa-dṛg-antollāsābhyām nāyikāyāḥ smitam vyajyate |

hasitam, yathā—
tad eva lakṣya-daśana-śikharam hasitam bhavet ||472|| 233a

smayamānam āyatākṣyāḥ
kiñcid abhivyakta-daśana-śobhi mukham |
asamagra-lakṣya-kesaram
ucchvasad iva pañkajam dṛṣṭam ||473|| (mā.a.mi. 2.11)

atra kiñcid abhivyakta-daśanatvād idam hasitam |

vihasitam, yathā—
tad eva kuñcitāpāṅga-gaṇḍam madhura-niḥsvanam | 233
kālocitam sānurāgam uktaṁ vihasitam bhavet ||474||

yathā—
savidhe'pi mayy apaśyati śisujana-ceṣṭā-vilokana-vyājāt |
hasitam smarāmi tasyāḥ sa-svanam ākuñcitāpāṅgam ||475||

avahasitam, yathā—
phulla-nāsā-putam yat syān nikuñcita-śiro'msakam | 234
jihmāvaloka-nayanam tac cāvahasitam matam ||476||

yathā—
kharvāṭa-dhammilla-bharam kareṇa
saṁsprṣṭa-mātram patitam vilokya |
nikuñcitāmsam kuṭilekṣaṇāntam
phullāgra-nāsam hasitam sakhībhiḥ ||

kampitāṅgam sāsru-netram tac cāpahasitam bhavet ||477|| 235

yathā—

samañ putra-premnā karaṭa-yugalañ cumbitu-mano
gajāsyē kṛṣṭāsyē nivīḍa-milad-anyonya-vadanam |
apāyāt pāyād vaḥ pramatha-mithunañ vīkṣya tad idañ
hasan kṛīḍānṛtta-ślatha-calita-tundaḥ sa ca śīsuḥ ||478||

atihāsitaṃ, yathā—

karopagūḍha-pārsvañ yad uddhatāyata-niḥsvanaṃ |
bāṣpākulākṣa-yugalañ tac cātihasitaṃ bhavet ||479|| 236

yathā—

iti vācam uddhatam udīrya
sapadi saha veṇu-dāriṇā |
soḍha-ripu-bala-bharo'sahanaḥ
sa jahāsa datta-kara-tālam uccakaiḥ ||480|| (śi.va. 15.39)

atha vīraḥ—

vibhāvair anubhāvaiś ca svocitair vyabhicāribhiḥ |
nītaḥ sadasya-rasyatvam utsāho vīra ucyate ||481|| 237
eṣa tridhā samāsena dāna-yuddha-dayodbhavāḥ |
dāna-vīro dhṛtir harṣo matyādyā vyabhicāriṇaḥ ||482|| 238
smita-pūrvābhībhāṣitvañ smita-pūrvam ca vīkṣitaṃ |
prasāde bahu-dātṛtvañ tadvad vācānumoditaṃ | 239
guṇāguṇa-vicārādyās tv anubhāvāḥ samīritāḥ ||483||

yathā—

amuṣmai caurāya pratinihata-mṛtyu-pratibhiye
prabhūḥ prītaḥ prādād uparitana-pāda-dvaya-kṛte |
suvarṇānām koṭīr daśa daśana-koṭi-kṣata-girīn
gajendrānapy aṣṭau mada-mudita-kūjan madhulihāḥ ||484||

yuddha-vīre harṣa-garvāmarṣādayā vyabhicāriṇā | 240
asāhāyē'pi yuddhecchā samarād apalāyanam |
bhītābhaya-pradānādyā vikārās tatra kīrtitāḥ ||485|| 241

yathā—

rathī niṣaṅgī kavacī dhanuṣmān
dṛptaḥ sa rājanyakam eka-vīraḥ |
vilolayāmāsa mahā-varāhaḥ
kalpa-kṣayodvṛttam ivārṇavāmbhaḥ ||486|| (ra.vam. 7.56)

dayā-vīre dhṛti-mati-pramukhā vyabhicāriṇaḥ |
svārtha-prāṇa-vyayenāpi vipanna-trāṇa-śīlatā | 242
āsvāsanoktayāḥ sthairyam ity ādyās tatra vikriyāḥ ||487||

yathā—

ārtam kaṅṭha-gata-prāṇam parityaktam sva-bāndhavaiḥ |
trāye nainam yadi tataḥ kaḥ śarīreṇa me guṇaḥ ||488|| (nāgānanda 4.11)

atha adbhutaḥ—

vibhāvair anubhāvaiś ca svocitair vyabhicāribhiḥ | 243
nītaḥ sadasya-rasyatvaṁ vismayo'dbhutatām vrajet ||489||
atra dhṛtyāvega-jādyā-harṣādyā vyabhicāriṇaḥ | 244
ceṣṭās tu netra-vistāra-svedāśru-pulakādayaḥ ||490||

yathā—

soḍhāhe namateti dūta-mukhataḥ kāryopadeśāntaram
tat tādrk samarāṅgaṇeṣu bhujayor vikrāntam avyāhatam |
bhītānām parirakṣaṇam punar api sve sve pade sthāpanam
smāram smāram arātayaḥ pulakitā recarā-simha-prabhoḥ ||491||

atra nāyaka-guṇātīśaya-janito virodhinām vismayaḥ smṛti-harṣādibhiḥ vyabhicāribhir
upacitaḥ pulakādibhir anubhāvair vyajyamāno'dbhutatvam āpadyate |

atha raudraḥ—

vibhāvair anubhāvaiś ca svocitair vyabhicāribhiḥ | 245
krodhaḥ sadasya-rasyatvaṁ nīto raudra itīryate ||492||
āvega-garvauḅgryāmarṣa-mohādyā vyabhicāriṇaḥ | 246
prasveda-bhrukuṭī-netra-rāgādyās tatra vikriyāḥ ||493||

yathā karuṇākandale—

ātmākṣepa-kṣobhitaiḥ pīḍitoṣṭhaiḥ
prāptodyogair yaugapadyād abhedyaiḥ |
bhindhi-cchindhi-dhvānibhir bhilla-vargair
darpād andhair āniruddhir niruddhaḥ ||494||

atra vajra-viṣayo bhilla-varga-krodhaḥ svātmākṣepādibhir uddīpitā darpāndha-paruṣa-vāg-
ārambhādy-anumitair garvāsūyādibhiḥ paripoṣitaḥ svoṣṭha-pīḍana-śatru-nirodhādibhir
anubhāvair abhivyakto raudratayā niṣpadyate |

atha karuṇaḥ—

vibhāvair anubhāvaiś ca svocitair vyabhicāribhiḥ | 247
nītaḥ sadasya-rasyatvaṁ śokaḥ karuṇa ucyate ||495||
atrāṣṭau sāttvikā jādyā-nirveda-glāni-dīnatāḥ | 248
ālasypasmṛti-vyādhi-mohādyā vyabhicāriṇaḥ ||496||

yathā karuṇākandale—

kulasya vyāpattyā sapadi śatadhoddīpita-tanur
muhur bāṣpaṁ śvāsān malinam api rāgam prakāṣayan |
ślathair aṅgaiḥ śūnyair asakṛd uparuddhaiś ca karaṇair
yuto dhatte glāniṁ karuṇa iva mūrto yadupatiḥ ||497||

atra bandhu-vyāpatti-janito vasudevasya śoko bandhu-guṇa-smaraṇādibhir uddīpito
mlānatvendriya-śūnyatvādi-sūcitair dainya-moha-glānyādi-sañcāribhiḥ prapañcīto muhur
bāṣpa-śvāsa-malina-mukha-rāgādibhir anubhāvair abhivyaktaḥ karuṇatvam āpadyate |

atha bībhatsaḥ—

vibhāvair anubhāvaiś ca svocitair vyabhicāribhiḥ | 249

jugupsā poṣam āpannā bībhatsatvena rasyate ||498||

atra glāni-śramonmāda-mohāpasmāra-dīnatāḥ | 250

viśāda-cāpalāvega-jādyādya vyabhicāriṇaḥ |

sveda-romāñca-nāmāgra-cchādanādyās ca vikriyāḥ ||499|| 251

yathā—

aṁhaḥ-śeṣair iva parivr̥to makṣikāmaṇḍalibhiḥ
pūya-klinnam vranam abhimṛṣan vāsasaḥ khaṇḍakena |
rathopānte drutam apasṛtam saṅkucan netra-koṇam
channa-ghrāṇam racayati janam dadru-rogī daridraḥ ||500||

atra dardu-rogi-viṣayā rathyā-jana-jugupsā makṣikā-pūyādibhir uddīpitā
tvarāpasaraṇānumitair viśādādibhiḥ poṣitā netra-saṅkocanādibhir abhivyaktā bībhatsatām
āpnoti |

atha bhayānakaḥ—

vibhāvair anubhāvaiś ca svocitair vyabhicāribhiḥ |

bhayaṁ sadasya-rasyatvam nītam proktam bhayānakaḥ ||501|| 252

tatra santrāsa-marāṇa-cāpalāvega-dīnatāḥ |

viśāda-mohāpasmāra-śaṅkādyā vyabhicāriṇaḥ | 253

vikriyās tv āsya-śoṣādyāḥ sāttvikāś cāsru-varjitāḥ ||502||

yathā—

śrī-simha-kṣiti-nāyakasya ripavo dhātī-śruter ākulāḥ
śusyat-tālu-putam skhalat-pada-talam vyālokayanto diśaḥ |
dhāvitvā katham apy upetya tamasā gāḍhopagūḍham guhām
anviṣyanti tad-antare'pi kara-saṁsparśena gartāntaram ||503||

atra nāyaka-pratibhūpatinām bhayaṁ tad-dhātī-śravaṇādinoddīpitaṁ vyākulatva-tālu-śoṣa-
pada-skhalanādy-anumitair āvega-śaṅkātrāsādibhir vyabhicāribhir upacitaṁ palāyana-guhā-
praveśa-gartāntarānveṣaṇādibhir anubhāvair anubhūyamānam bhayānakatvena niṣpadyate |

kecit samāna-balayo rasayoḥ saṅkaram viduḥ | 254

na parīkṣākṣamam idam matam prekṣāvataṁ bhavet ||504||

tuṣyatve pūrva āsvādaḥ katarasyety anīcayāt | 255

spardhāparatvād ubhayor anāsvāda-prasaṅgataḥ ||505||

tayor anyatarasyaiva prāyeṇāsvādanād api | 256

yugapad rasanīyatvam nobhayor upapadyate |

eṣām aṅgāṅgi-bhāvena saṅkaro mama saṁmataḥ ||506|| 257

tathā ca bhāratīye—

bhāvo vāpi raso vāpi pravṛttir vṛttir eva vā |
sarveṣāṁ samavetānāṁ rūpaṁ yasya bhaved bahu ||
sa mantavyo rasaḥ sthāyī śeṣāḥ sañcāriṇo mataḥ ||507|| (nā.śā. 7.119) iti |

tulādhṛtatvam anayor na syāt prakaraṇādinā |
kavi-tātparya-viśrānter ekatraivāvalokaṇāt ||508|| 258

atha paraspara-viruddha-rasa-pratipādanam—
ubhau śṛṅgāra-bībhatsāv ubhau vīra-bhayānakau |
raudrādbhutāv ubhau hāsya-karuṇau prakṛti-dviṣau ||509|| 259
svabhāva-vairiṇor aṅgāṅgi-bhāvenāpi miśraṇam |
vivekibhyo na svadate gandha-gandhakayor iva ||510|| 260
virodhino’pi sāmnidhyād atiraskāra-lakṣaṇam |
poṣaṇaṁ prakṛtasyeti ced aṅgatvaṁ na tāvatā ||511|| 261
yat kiñcid upakāritvād aṅgasyāṅgitvam aṅgini |
na tat-sāmnidhi-mātreṇa carvaṇānupakārataḥ ||512|| 262
anyathā pānakādyeṣu śarkarāder ivāpatet |
antarā patitasyāpi tṛṇāder upakāritā | 263
tac carvaṇābhīmāne syāt satṛṇābhyavahāritā ||513||

nisarga-vairiṇor aṅgāṅgi-bhāvāt svādābhāvo, yathā—
lālā-jalaṁ sravatu vā daśanāsthi-pūrṇam
apy astu vā rudhira-bandhuritādharāṁ vā |
susnigdha-māmsa-kalitojjvala-locanaṁ vā
saṁsāra-sāram idam eva mukhaṁ bhavatyāḥ ||514||

atra śṛṅgāra-rasāṅgatām aṅgīkṛtavatā bībhatsena aṅgino’pi vicchedāya mūle kuṭhāro
vyāpāritaḥ | evam anyeṣāṁ api virodhinām aṅgāṅgi-bhāvenāsvādābhāvas tatra tatrodāharaṇe
draṣṭavyaḥ |

bhṛtyor nāyakasyeva nisarga-dveṣiṇor api | 264
aṅgayor aṅgino vṛddhau bhaved ekatra saṅgatiḥ ||515||

yathā—

kastūryā tat-kaṇola-dvaya-bhuvi makarī-nirmitau prastutāyām
nirmitsūnām sva-vakṣasy atiparicayanāt tvat-praśastīr upāmsu |
vīra śrī-simha-bhūpa tvad-ahita-kubhujām rājya-lakṣmī-sapatnīm
ānavyājena lajjām sapadi vidadhate svāvarodhe pragalbhāḥ ||516||

atra pratināyaka-gatayoḥ śṛṅgāra-bībhatsayoḥ nāyaka-gata-vīra-rasāṅgatvād ekatra samāveśo
na doṣāya |

nanv atra śatrūṇām sva-vakṣasi nāyaka-viruda-vilekhanena jīvitānta-nirmita-sthānīyena janitā nija-jīvita-jugupsā svāvarodha-sāmnidhyādibhir uddīpitā lajjānumitair nirveda-dainya-
viśādādibhir upacitā tad-anumitair eva mānasika-kutsādibhiḥ abhivyaktā satī nāyaka-gataṁ
saraṇāgata-rakṣā-lakṣaṇaṁ vīraṁ puṣṇātīti pratīyate | na punaḥ pratināyaka-gatasya
śrṅgārasya nāyaka-vīropakaraṇatvam (iti ced), ucyate—nāyaka-krpā-kaṭākṣa-sthirikṛta-
rājyānām pratināyakānām tādrśāḥ (śrṅgāra-) vinodāḥ sambhaveyuḥ | nānyatheti tasya
śrṅgārasya nāyaka-vīropakaraṇatva-viruda-dhāraṇādi-paricayena rājya-lakṣmī-sapatnī-pada-
prayogeṇa cābhivyajyate |

atha rasābhāsaḥ—

aṅgenāṅgī rasaḥ svecchā-vṛtti-vardhita-sampadā | 265

amātyenāvinītena svāmīvābhāsatām vrajet ||517||

tathā ca bhāva-prakāśikāyām—

śrṅgāro hāsya-bhūyiṣṭhaḥ śrṅgārābhāsa īritāḥ |
hāsyo bībhatsa-bhūyiṣṭho hāsyaābhāsa itīritāḥ ||518||
vīro bhayānaka-prāyo vīrābhāsa itīritāḥ |
adbhutaḥ karuṇāśleṣād adbhutaābhāsa ucyate ||519||
raudraḥ śoka-bhayāśleṣād raudrābhāsa itīritāḥ |
karuṇo hāsya-bhūyiṣṭhaḥ karuṇābhāsa ucyate ||520||
bībhatsa'dbhuta-śrṅgārī bībhatsābhāsa ucyate |
sa syād bhayānakābhāso raudra-vīropasaṅgamāt ||521|| iti |

atra śrṅgāra-rasasya arāgād aneka-rāgāt tiryag-rāgāt mleccha-rāgāc ceti caturvidham ābhāsa-
bhūyastvam | tatra arāgas tv ekatra rāgābhāvaḥ | tena rasasyābhāsatvam, yathā—

sa rāmo naḥ sthātā na yudhi purato lakṣmaṇa-sakho
bhavitrī rambhoru tridaśa-vadana-glānir adhunā |
prayāsyaty evocair vipadam acirād vānara-camūr
laghiṣṭhedam ṣaṣṭhākṣara-para-vilopāt paṭha punaḥ ||522|| (ha.nā. 10.12)

atra sītāyām rāvaṇa-*viṣaya-rāgātyantābhāvād ābhāsatvam |*

nanv ekatra rāgābhāvād rasasyābhāsatvam na yujyate | prathamam ajātānurāge vatsa-rāje
jātānurāgāyāḥ ratnāvalyāḥ—

dullaha-jaṇānurāo lajjā guruī parabbaso appā |
pia-sahi visamaṁ pemmaṁ maraṇaṁ saraṇaṁ nu varam ekaṁ ||523|| (ra.ā.
2.1)

[*durlabha-janānurāgo lajjā gurvī para-vaśa ātmā |
priya-sakhi viṣamaṁ prema maraṇaṁ saraṇaṁ nu varam ekam ||*]

ity atra pūrvānurāgasyābhāsatva-prasaṅga iti ced ucyate | abhāvo hi trividhaḥ prāg-
abhāvo'tyantābhāvaḥ pradhvaṁsābhāvaś ceti | tatra prāg-abhāve darśanādi-kāraṇeṣu
sambhāviteṣu rāgotpatti-sambhāvanayā nābhāsatvam | itarayos tu kāraṇa-sad-bhāve'pi

rāgānutpatter ābhāsatvam eva | anye tu striyā eva rāgābhāve rasasyābhāsatvaṃ pratijānate | na tad upapadyate | puruṣe'pi rāgābhāve rasasyānāsvādaniyatvāt | yathā—

gate premāveśe praṇaya-bahu-māne'pi galite
nivṛtte sad-bhāve jana iva jane gacchati puraḥ |
tad utprekṣyotprekṣya priya-sakhi gatāṃs tāṃs ca divasān
na jāne ko hetur dalati śatadhā yan na hṛdayam ||524|| (amaru 43)

atra hṛdaya-dalanābhāva-pūrva-gata-divasotprekṣādy-anumitair nirveda-smṛty-ādibhir
abhivyakto'pi striyā anurāgaḥ premāveśa-ślathanādi-kathitena puruṣa-gata-rāga-dhvaṃsanena
cārutāṃ nāpnoti |

puruṣa-rāgātyantābhāvena rasābhāsatvaṃ, yathā—

dhyāna-vyājam upetya cintayasi kām unmīlya cakṣuḥ kṣaṇaṃ
paśyānaṅga-śarāturaṃ janam imaṃ trātāpi no rakṣasi |
mithyā-kāruṇiko'si nirghūṇataras tvattaḥ kuto'nyaḥ pumān
serṣyaṃ māra-vadhūbhir ity abhihito buddho jinaḥ pātu vaḥ ||525|| (nāgā. 1.1)

atra jinasya rāgātyantābhāvena rasābhāsatvam |

anekatra yoṣito rāgābhāsatvaṃ, yathā—

paraspareṇa kṣatayoḥ prahartror
utkrāntavāyvoḥ samakālam eva |
amartya-bhāve'pi kayościd āsīd
ekāpsaraḥ-prārthanayor vivādaḥ ||526|| (ra. varṃ. 7.53)

atra kasyāścid divya-vanitāyā vīra-dvaye raṇānivṛtti-maraṇa-prāpta-devatābhāve anurāgasya
nirupamānaśūra-guṇopādher avaiṣamyena pratibhāsanādābhāsatvam |

anekatra puṃso rāgād, yathā—

ramyaṃ gāyati menakā kṛta-rucir vīṇā-svanair urvaśī
citram vakti tilottamā paricayaṃ nānāṅga-hāra-krame |
āsāṃ rūpam idaṃ tad uttamam iti premānavasthā dviṣā
bheje śrī-yanapota-simha-nṛpate tvat-khaḍga-bhinnātmanā ||527||

atra nāyaka-khaḍga-dhārā-galitātmanaḥ kasyacit svarga-pratināyaka-vīrasya menakādi-
svarloka-gaṇikāsu avaiṣamyena rāgād ābhāsatvam |

nanv evaṃ dakṣiṇādīnām api rāgasyābhāsatvam iti cet, na | dakṣiṇasya nāyakasya nāyikāsu
anekāsu vṛtti-mātreṇaiva sādharāṇyam | na rāgeṇa | tad ekasyām eva rāgasya praudhatvam |
itarāsu tu madhyamatvaṃ mandatvaṃ ceti tad-anurāgasya nābhāsatā | atra tu avaiṣamyena
anekatra pravṛtter ābhāsatvam upapadyate |

tiryag-rāgād, yathā—

madhu dvirephaḥ kusumaika-pātre
papau priyām svām anuvartamānaḥ |
śṛṅgeṇa ca sparśa-nimīlitākṣīm
mṛgīm akaṇḍūyata kṛṣṇa-sāraḥ ||528|| (ku.sam. 3.36)

mleccha-rāgād, yathā—

ajjam mohaṇa-suhiam muatti mottū palāie halie |
dara-phuḍia-beṇṭa-bhāroṇaāi hasiam ba phalahie ||529|| (gāthā 4.60)

[āryām mohana-sukhitām mṛteti muktvā palāyite halike |
dara-sphuṭita-vṛnta-bhārāvanatayā hasitam iva kārṇāsya ||]

atra surata-mohana-supti-maraṇa-daśayor vivekābhāvena hālikasya mlecchatvaṁ gamyate |

nanu tiryāṅ-mleccha-gatayor ābhāsatvaṁ na yujyate | tayor vibhāvādi-sambhavāt | āsvāda-
yogyatā-pratīter iti cet, na | bho mleccha-rasa-vādin ! uktalādhipeṭṭe śṛṅgāra-rasābhīmānino
narasimhadevasya cittam anuvartamānena vidyādhareṇa kavinā bādham abhyantari-kṛto'si |
evam khalu samarthitam ekāvalyām anena—

apare tu rasābhāsam tiryakṣu pracakṣate | tan na parīkṣā-kṣamam | teṣv api
vibhāvādi-sambhavāt | vibhāvādi-jñāna-śūnyās tiryāṅco na bhājanam bhavitum
arhanti rasasyeti cet, na | manuṣyeṣv api keṣucit tathā-bhūteṣu rasa-viṣaya-
bhāvābhāva-prasaṅgāt | vibhāvādi-sambhavo hi rasam prati prayojakaḥ | na
vibhāvādi-jñānam | tataś ca tiraścām apy asty eva rasaḥ iti | (ekāvalyām 106)

na tāvat tiraścām vibhāvataṁ upapadyate | śṛṅgāre hi samujjvalasya śucino darśanīyasyaiva
vastuno muninā vibhāvātvenāmnātam | tiraścām udvartana-majjanākalpa-racanādy-abhāvād
ujjvala-śuci-darśanīyatvānām asambhāvanā prasiddhaiva |

atha sva-jāti-yogyair dharmaiḥ kāriṇām kariṇīm prati (dadau saraḥ paṅkaja ity ādi (ku.sam.
3.37) padye iva) vibhāvataṁ iti cen, na | tasyām kakṣyāyām kariṇām kariṇī-rāgam prati
kāraṇataṁ na punar vibhāvataṁ |

kim ca, jāti-yogyair dharmair vastuno na vibhāvataṁ | api tu bhāvaka-cittollāsa-hetubhiḥ
rati-viśiṣṭair eva |

kim ca, vibhāvādi-jñānam nāma aucitya-vivekaḥ | tena śūnyās tiryāṅco na vibhāvataṁ arhanti
|

tarhi vibhāvādi-jñāna-rahiteṣu manuṣyeṣu rasābhāsa-prasaṅga iti cet, naiṣa doṣaḥ | viveka-
rahita-janopalakṣaṇa-mleccha-gatasya rasasyābhāsatve sveṣṭāvāpṭeḥ |

kiṃ ca vibhāvādi-sambhavo hi rasam̐ prati prayojako na vibhāvādi-jñānam ity etan na yujyate
| tathā hi—vibhāvāder viśiṣṭasya vastu-mātrasya vā sambhavo rasam̐ prati prayojakaḥ | viśiṣṭa-
prayojakatvāṅgikāre vivekādi-praveśo'ṅgikṛta iti asmad-anusaraṇam eva śaraṇam̐ gato'si |

atra vivekam̐ vinā tad-itara-viśeṣavattvam̐ vaiśiṣṭyam̐ iti cen, na | viśeṣānām̐ dharmini
paramotkarṣānusandhāna-tat-parāṇām̐ anyonya-sahiṣṇūnām̐ iyattayā niyamāsambhavāt |

atha yadi vastu-mātrasya tarhi anvāsitam arundhatyā svāhayeva havir bhujam (ra.varṇ. 1.56)
ity ādāv api strī-puṃsa-vyakti-mātra-vibhāva-sad-bhāvād anvāsanālakṣaṇānubhāva-
sambhavāc ca śṛṅgāraḥ svadanīyaḥ prasajyeta | kiṃ ca—

ajjam̐ mohaṇa-suhiam̐ muatti mottū palāie halie |
dara-phudīa-beṇṭa-bhāroṇaāi hasiam̐ ba phalahīe ||¹⁶

ity ādiṣu strī-puṃsa-vyakti-mātra-vibhāva-sadbhāvaḥ sphuṭa eva | tad-aviveka-janita-hāsya-
paṅka-nirmagnaṃ śṛṅgāra-gandha-gajam̐ uddhartum̐ tvaratām̐ ity alam̐ rasābhāsāpalāpa-
samrambheṇa |

nanu sītādi-vibhāvair vastu-mātrair eva yoṣin-mātra-pratītau sāmājikānām̐ rasodayaḥ | na
punar viśiṣṭaiḥ | tat katham̐ iti ced, ucyate | atra janaka-tanayatva-rāma-parigrahatvādi-
viruddha-dharma-parihāreṇa lalitojjvala-śuci-darśanīyatvādi-viśiṣṭa eva śabdataḥ |
(pratipadyamāno) sītādi-vibhāvo yoṣit-sāmānyam̐ tādṛṣam̐ eva jñāpayati | na punaḥ strī-jāti-
mātram̐ iti sakalam̐ api kalyāṇam̐ |

hariścandro rakṣākarāṇa-ruci-satyeṣu vacasām̐
vilāse vāgīśo mahati niyame nīti-nigame |
vijetā gāṅgeyam̐ jana-bharaṇa-sammohana-kalā-
vratesu śrī-simha-kṣitipatir udāro viharate ||530|| 267

nitya śrīyannapota-kṣitipati-januṣaḥ simha-bhūpāla-mauleḥ
saundaryam̐ sundarīnām̐ hariṇa-vijayinām̐ vāgurā locanānām̐ |
dānam̐ mandāra-cintāmaṇi-sura-surabhī-garva-nirvāpaṇānkaṃ
vijñānam̐ sarva-vidyā-nidhi-budha-pariṣac-chemuṣī-bhāgya-rekhā ||531|| 268

iti śrīmad-āndhra-maṇḍalādhiśvara-pratigaṇḍa-bhairava-śrīmad-anapota-narendra-nandana-
bhujā-bala-bhīma-śrī-simha-bhūpāla-viracite rasārṇava-sudhākara-nāmni nāṭyālankāra-śāstre
rasikollāso nāma
dvitīyo vilāsaḥ
||2||

—o)0(o—

¹⁶ 529 saṅkhyaka-padyam̐ draṣṭavyam̐ |

(3)

tr̥tīyo vilāsaḥ

bhāvakollāsaḥ

sa kṣemadāyī kamalānukūlah
kaṭhora-pārāvata-kaṇṭha-nīlah |
kṛpā-nidhir bhavya-guṇābhirāmaḥ
paraḥ pumān raja-mahīdhra-vāsī ||1|| 1

bhavatv iti sambandhaḥ smaraṇīyaḥ |

tad īdr̥śa-rasādhāraṇaṁ nāṭyaṁ rūpakam ity api |
naṭasyātipravīṇasya karmatvān nāṭyam ucyate ||2|| 2
yathā mukhādau padmāder ārope rūpaka-prathā |
tathaiva nāyakāropo naṭe rūpakam ucyate | 3
tac ca nāṭyaṁ daśa-vidhaṁ vākyārthābhīnayaṭmakam ||3|| 4a

tathā ca bhāratīye (18.2-3)—

nāṭakaṁ saprakaraṇam aṅko vyāyoga eva ca |
bhāṇaḥ samavakāraś ca vīthī prahasanaṁ ḍimaḥ |
īhāmṛgaś ca vijñeyo daśadhā nāṭya-lakṣaṇam ||4||

rasetivṛtta-netāras tat-tad-rūpaka-bhedakāḥ | 4
lakṣitau rasanetārāv itivṛttaṁ tu kathyate ||5||
itivṛtta-kathā-vastu-śabdāḥ paryāya-vācīnaḥ | 5
itivṛttaṁ prabandhasya śarīraṁ trividhaṁ hi tat ||6||
khyātaṁ kalpyaṁ ca saṅkīrṇaṁ khyātaṁ rāma-kathādikam | 6
kavi-buddhi-kṛtaṁ kalpyaṁ mālatī-mādhavādikam ||7||
saṅkīrṇam ubhayāyattaṁ lava-rāghava-ceṣṭitam | 7
lakṣyeṣv etat tu bahudhā divya-martyādi-bhedataḥ ||8||
tac cetivṛttaṁ vidvadbhiḥ pañcadhā parikīrtitam | 8
bījaṁ binduḥ patākā ca prakārī kāryam ity api ||9||

atha bījaḥ—

yat tu svalpam upakṣiptaṁ bahudhā viṣṭṛtiṁ gatam | 9
kāryasya kāraṇaṁ prājñais tad bījam ity kathyate |

uptam bījam taror yadvad ankurādi-prabhedataḥ ||10|| 10
phalāya kalpate tadvan nāyakādi-vibhedataḥ |
phalāyaitad bhaved yasmād bījam ity abhidhīyate ||11|| 11

yathā bāla-rāmāyaṇe prathama-dvitiyāṅkayoḥ kalpīte mukha-sandhau svalpo rāmotsāho
bījam ity ucyate |

atha binduḥ—
phale pradhāne bījasya prasaṅgoktaiḥ phalāntaraiḥ |
vicchinne yad aviccheda-kāraṇam bindur ucyate ||12|| 12
jala-bindur yathā siñcamś taru-mūlam phalāya hi |
tathaivāyam upakṣipto bindur ity abhidhīyate ||13|| 13

yathā tatraiva [bāla-rāmāyaṇe] tṛtīya-caturthāṅkayoḥ kalpīte pratimukha-sandhau nikṣipto
rāvaṇa-virodha-mūlam sītā-parigraho bindur ucyate |

atha patākā--
yat pradhānopakaraṇa-prasaṅgāt svārtham ṛcchati |
sā syāt patākā sugrīva-makarandādi-vṛttavat ||14|| 14

atha prakarī—
yat kevalam parārthasya sādhakam ca pradeśa-bhāk |
prakarī sā samuddiṣṭā nava-vṛndādi-vṛttavat ||15|| 15

patākā-prakarī-vyapadeśo bhāva-prakāśikā-kāreṇoktaḥ, yathā—

yathā patākā kasyāpi śobhākṛc cihna-rūpataḥ |
svasyopanāyakādīnām vṛttāntas tadvad ucyate ||16||
śobhāyai vedikādīnām yathā puṣpākṣatādayaḥ |
tatha rtu-varṇanādis tu prasaṅge prakarī bhavet ||17|| iti (bhāva-prakāśe) |

atha patākā-sthānakāni—
aṅgasya ca pradhānasya bhāvyavasthasya sūcakam |
yad āgantuka-bhāvena patākā-sthānakam hi tat ||18|| 16
etad dvidhā tulya-samvidhānam tulya-viśeṣaṇam |
tatrādyam tri-prakāram syād dvitīyam tv ekam eva hi || 17
evam caturvidham jñeyam patākā-sthānakam budhaiḥ ||19|| 18a

tathā ca bhārataḥ (19.31)—
sahaśaivārtha-sampattir guṇavaty upacārataḥ |
patākā-sthānakam idam prathamam parikīrtitam ||20|| iti |

yathā ratnāvālyām—
vidūṣakaḥ— bhoḥ ! eśā kkhu abarā debī bāsabadattā | (bhoḥ ! eṣā khalu aparā
devī vāsavadattā |)

rājā (saśaṅkaṁ ratnāvalī-hastaṁ viṣṭjati |)

ity atra iyaṁ vāsavattety anenopacāra-prayogeṇa bhāvino vāsavadattā-kopasya sūcanāt
sahasārtha-sampatti-rūpam idam ekaṁ patākā-sthānakam |

tathā ca (19.32)—

**vacah śatīśayaṁ śliṣṭaṁ kāvya-bandha-samāśrayam |
patākā-sthānakam idam dvitīyaṁ parikīrtitam ||21|| iti |**

yathā uttara-rāma-carite (1.38)—

iyam gehe lakṣmīr iyam amṛta-vartir nayanayor
asāv asyāḥ sparśo vapuṣi bahalaś candana-rasaḥ |
ayaṁ kaṅthe bāhuḥ śīśira-masṛṇo mauktika-saraḥ
kim asyā na preyo yadi param asahyas tu virahaḥ ||22||

(praviśya) pratihārī—deva upasthitaḥ |

rāmaḥ—aye kaḥ ? ity atra bhaviṣyataḥ sītā-virahasya sūcanād idam śliṣṭaṁ nāma dvitīyaṁ
patākā-sthānakam |

tathā ca (19.33)—

**arthopakṣepaṇaṁ yatra līnaṁ sa-vinayaṁ bhavet |
śliṣṭa-pratyuttaropetaṁ tṛtīyam idam iṣyate ||23||**

yathā veṇī-saṁhāre (2.23), rājā—

lolāṁśukasya pavanākulitāṁśukāntaṁ
tvad-dṛṣṭi-hāri mama locana-bāndhavasya |
adhyāsituṁ tava ciraṁ jaghana-sthalasya
paryāptam eva karabhoru maoru-yugmam ||24||

(praviśya sambhrāntaḥ) kañcukī—deva bhagnam | deva bhagnam !

rājā—kena ?

kañcukī—deva bhīmena |

rājā—āḥ kim pralapasi ?

ity atra śliṣṭa-pratyuttareṇa kañcuki-vākyena bhāvino duryodhanoru-bhaṅgasya sūcanena
śliṣṭottaraṁ nāma tṛtīyam idam patākā-sthānakam |

tathā ca (19.34) —

dvya-artho vacana-vinyāsaḥ suśliṣṭaḥ kāvya-yojitaḥ |

upanyāsa-suyuktaś ca tac caturtham udāhṛtam ||25|| iti |

yathā—

uddāmotkalikām vipāṇḍur arucaṃ prārabdha-jṛmbhām kṣaṇād
āyāsam śvasanodgamair aviralair ātanvatīm ātmanaḥ |
adyodyāna-latām imām samadanām nārīm ivānyām dhruvaṃ
paśyan kopa-vipāṭala-dyuti mukhaṃ devyāḥ kariṣyāmy aham ||26||

(ratnāvalyām 2.4)

ity atra viśeṣaṇa-śleṣeṇa bhāvino ratnāvalī-sandarśanasya sūcanāt tulya-viśeṣaṇam nāma
caturtham patākā-sthānakam idam |

atha kāryam—

vastunas tu samastasya dharma-kāmārtha-lakṣaṇam | 18

phalaṃ kāryam iti śuddham miśram vā kalpayet sudhīḥ ||27|| 19a

śuddham, yathā mālati-mādhava (10.23), kāmāndakī—

yat prāḡ eva manorathair vṛtam abhūt kalyāṇam āyuṣmatos
tat puṇyair mad-upakramaiś ca phalitaṃ kleśo'pi mac-chiṣyayoḥ |
niṣṇātaś ca samāgamo'bhivihitas tvat-preyasaḥ kāntayā
samprītau nrpa-nandanau yad aparaṃ preyas tad apy ucyatām ||28||

ity atra kāvyopasamhāra-ślokena tṛtīya-puruṣārthasyaiva phala-kathanāt śuddham kāryam
idam |

miśram, yathā bāla-rāmāyaṇe (10.104)—

rugṇam cājagavaṃ na cātikupito bhargaḥ sura-grāmaṇiḥ
setuś ca grathitaḥ prasanna-madhuro dṛṣṭaś ca vārām nidhiḥ |
paulastyaś carama-sthitaś ca bhagavān prītaḥ śrutinām kaviḥ
prāptaṃ yānam idam ca yācitavate dattaṃ kuberāya ca ||29||

ity anenopasamhāra-ślokena miśrasya trivarga-phalasya kathanān miśram idam |

pradhānam aṅgam iti ca tad vastu dvidham punaḥ | 19

pradhānam netr-caritaṃ pradhāna-phala-bandhi ca ||30||

kāvye vyāpi pradhānam tad yathā rāmādi-ceṣṭitam | 20

nāyakārtha-kṛd-aṅgam syān nāyaketara-ceṣṭitam ||31||

nityam patākā prakarī cāṅgam bījādayaḥ kvacit | 21

bījatvād bījam ādau syāt phalavāt kāryam antataḥ ||32||

tayoḥ sandhān a-hetutvān madhye binduṃ prakalpayet | 22

yathāyogaṃ patākāyāḥ prakaryāś ca niyojanam ||33||

atha kāryasya pañcāvasthāḥ—

kāryasya pañcadhāvasthā nāyakādi-kriyā-vaśāt | 23
ārambha-yatna-prāpty-āśā-niyatāpti-phalāgamāḥ |
tatra mukhya-phalodyoga-mātram ārambha iṣyate ||34|| 24

yathā bāla-rāmāyaṇe mukha-sandhau rāmasya lokottarotkarṣa-prāptaye vyavasāya-mātram
ārambhaḥ |

atha yatnaḥ—
yatnas tu tat-phala-prāptyām autsukyena tu vartanam ||35|| 25a

yathā tatraiva pratimukha-sandhau tāṭaka-pātana-bhūta-pati-dhanur-dalanādiṣu rāmasya
yatnaḥ |

atha prāpty-āśā—
prāpty-āśā tu mahārthasya siddhi-sadbhāva-bhāvanā¹⁷ ||36|| 25b

yathā tatraiva garbha-sandhau mālavan māyā-prayoga-vana-pravāsa-sītāpaharaṇādibhir
antaritāyāḥ rāmasya paramotkarṣa-prāpter dhanur-bhaṅgādi-sugrīva-sandhi-setu-
bandhanādibhiḥ siddhi-sad-bhāva-bhāvanā-kathanāt prāpty-āśā |

atha niyatāptiḥ—
niyatāptir avighnena kārya-samsiddhi-niścayaḥ ||37|| 26a

yathā tatraiva [bāla-rāmāyaṇe] vimarśa-sandhau nikhila-rakṣaḥ-kula-nibarhaṇād avighnena
rāmasya phala-samsiddhi-niścayo niyatāptiḥ |

atha phalāgamāḥ—
samagreṣṭa-phalāvāptir bhaved eva phalāgamāḥ ||38|| 26b

yathā tatraiva [bāla-rāmāyaṇe] nirvahaṇa-sandhau rāmasya tātājñā-nirbahaṇa-vaira-
praśamana-rājyopabhogair lokottara-trivarga-phalasyāvāptiḥ phalāgamāḥ |

atha sandhiḥ—
ekaikasyās tv avasthāyāḥ prakṛtyā caikayaikayā |
yogaḥ sandhir iti jñeyo nāṭya-vidyā-viśāradaih ||39|| 27
patākāyās tv avasthānam kvacid asti na vā kvacit |
patākā-virahe bījaṁ binduṁ vā kalpayet sudhiḥ ||40|| 28
mukhya-prayojana-vaśāt kathāṅgānām samanvaye |
avāntarārtha-sambandhaḥ sandhiḥ sandhāna-rūpataḥ ||41|| 29

(tatra pañca-sandhayo bhavanti—)
mukha-pratimukhe garbha-vimarśāv upasamhṛtiḥ |
pañcaite sandhayaḥ

¹⁷ siddha-sad-bhāvanā matā.

(mukha-sandhis tad-aṅgāni cettham—)

teṣu yatra bīja-samudbhavaḥ ||42|| 30

nānā-vidhānām arthānām rasānām api kāraṇam |

tan mukhaṁ tatra cāṅgāni bījārambhānurodhataḥ ||43|| 31

upakṣepaḥ parikaraḥ parinyāso vilobhanam |

yuktiḥ prāptiḥ samādhānam vidhānam paribhāvanā | 32

udbheda-bhedau karaṇam iti dvādaśa yojayet ||44|| 33a

tatropakṣepaḥ—

upakṣepas tu bijasya sūcanā kathyate budhaiḥ ||45|| 33b

yathā bāla-rāmāyaṇe pratijñāta-paulastya-nāmani prathae'ṅke—

(tataḥ praviśati viśvāmitra-śiṣyaḥ) śunaḥśepaḥ—prātaḥsavana eva yajamānam draṣṭum icchāmiity upakramya... rākṣasa-rakṣausadham rāmam ānetum siddhāśramād ayodhyām gatavatā tāta-viśvāmitreṇa yajñopanimantritasya parama-suhṛdaḥ śrotriya-kṣatriyasya sīradhvajasya sva-pratinidhiḥ preṣito'smi ity antena (1.23 padyāt pūrvam) rāvaṇādi-duṣṭa-rākṣasa-śikṣā-lakṣaṇa-rāmotsāhopabrīṁhaka-viśvāmitrārambha-rūpasya bijasya sūcanād upakṣepaḥ |

atha parikaraḥ—

parikriyā tu bijasya bahulikaraṇam matam ||46|| 34a

yathā tatraiva [bāla-rāmāyaṇe] (praviśya tāpasa-cchamanā) rākṣasaḥ—

sampreṣito mālyavatām aham adya
jñātum pravṛttiṁ kuśikātmajasya |
purīm nimīnām mithilām ca gantum
tām cāpy ayodhyām raghu-rājadhānīm ||47|| (1.23)

kula-putraketi saprasāmad āśliṣṭo'smi ity upakramya... sa hi naktam-carāṇām nisargāmitro viśvāmitro vrata-caryayā, vīra-vrata-caryayā samartha daśaratho'pi tathāvidha eva (1.25 padyād anantaram) ity antena viśvāmitrārambhasya mālyavadādi-vitarka-gocaratvena bahulikaraṇāt parikaraḥ |

atha parinyāsaḥ—

bīja-niṣpatti-kathanam parinyāsa itīryate ||48|| 34b

yathā tatraiva [bāla-rāmāyaṇe] rākṣasaḥ (puro'valokya)—katham tāpasaḥ | (pratyabhijñāya) tatrāpi viśvāmitra-dharma-putraḥ śunaḥśepaḥ ity upakramya... sampraty eva rākṣasa-bhayāt satre dikṣiṣyamāṇaḥ sa bhagavān goptāram rāmabhadram varītum ayodhyām gataḥ | rākṣasaḥ (sa-trāsam svagatam)—hanta katham etad api niṣpannam | (prakāśam) bhagavan mā kopīḥ ity ādinā (svagatam) kṛtam yat kartavyam | samprati cāra-saṅcārasyāyam avasaraḥ (1.27

padyād anantaram] ity antena viśvāmitrānubhāva-kathanāt sarākṣatrāsa-kathanāc ca bīja-
niṣpatteḥ parinyāsaḥ |

atha vilobhanam—

nāyakādi-guṇānām yad varṇanam tad vilobhanam ||49|| 35a

yathā tatraiva [bāla-rāmāyaṇe] rāvaṇaḥ—

yasyāropana-karmaṇāpi bahavo vīra-vratam tyājitāḥ ||50||

ity upakramya, rāvaṇaḥ (sapratyāśam)—

nirmālyam nayana-sriyaḥ kuvalayam vaktrasya dāsaḥ śaśī
kāntiḥ prāvaraṇam tanor madhumuco yasyās ca vācaḥ kila |
viṃśatyā racitāñjaliḥ kara-putais tvām yācate rāvaṇas
tām draṣṭum janakātmajām hṛdaya he netrāṇi mitrikuru ||51|| (1.40)

ity antena tad-guṇa-varṇanād vilobhanam |

atha yuktiḥ—

samyak prayojanānām hi nirṇayo yuktir iṣyate ||52|| 35b

yathā tatraiva [bāla-rāmāyaṇe] paraśurāma-rāvaṇīya-nāmani dvitīyānke—

(tataḥ praviśati) bhṛṅgiritiḥ (parikrāmann ātmānam nirvarṇya)—aye nirūpatāpi kvacin
mahate'bhuyadayāya ity upakramya, bhṛṅgiritiḥ—ām, nārada yathā samarthayase | tathā hi—

ekaṁ kailāsam adriṁ kara-gatam akaroc cicchade krauñcam anyo
laṅkāṁ ekaḥ kuberād ahṛta vasataye koṅkaṇānabdhitō'nyaḥ |
ekaḥ śakrasya jetā samiti bhagavataḥ kārtikeyasya cānyas
tat kāmam karma-sāmyāt kim aparam anayor madhyagā vīra-lakṣmīḥ ||53||
(2.15)

ity antena rāghava-pratināyakayor bhārgava-rāvaṇayoḥ karma-sāmya-nirṇaya-kathanād
yuktiḥ |

atha prāptiḥ—

prājñaiḥ sukhasya samprāptiḥ prāptir ity abhidhiyate ||54|| 36a

yathā tatraiva [bāla-rāmāyaṇe] nāradaḥ (sahasam hastam udyamya)—

citraṁ netra-rasāyanam tridaśatāsiddher mahā-maṅgalam
mokṣa-dvāram apāvṛtam mama manaḥ-prahlādanā-bheṣajam |
sākaṁ nāka-purandhirbhir nava-pati-prāpty-utsukābhiḥ surāḥ
sarve paśyata rāma-rāvaṇa-raṇam vakty eṣa vo nāradaḥ ||55|| (2.16)

ity atra nāradasya yuddhāvalokana-harṣa-prāpteḥ prāptiḥ |

atha samādhānam—

bījasya punar ādhānam samādhānam ihocyate ||56|| 36b

yathā tatraiva [bāla-rāmāyaṇe] bhṛṅgiritiḥ—yuddha-ruce mā nirbharam samrambhasva | ity upakramya | ayodhyām gatvā param rāma-rāvaṇīyam yojayiṣyāmi (2.16 padyād anantaram) | ity antena rāghavotsāha-bījasya nāradena punar ādhānāt samādhānam |

atha vidhānam—

sukha-duḥkha-karam yat tu tad vidhānam budhā viduḥ ||57|| 37a

yathā tatraiva [bāla-rāmāyaṇe] prathamānke, sītā (sa-sādhvasautsukyam)—ammo rakkhaso tti suṇia saccaṁ sajjhasa-kodahalāṇaṁ majjhe baṭṭāmi | (*amho rākṣasa iti śrutvā satyaṁ sādhasva-kautūhalayor antare varte* |) ity upakramya sītā—tādasadānamdamissāṇaṁ antare ubabisissaṁ (*tāta-śātānanda-miśrāṇām antare upavekṣyāmi*) | (1.42 padyāt pūrvam) | ity antena sītāyāḥ adṛṣṭa-pūrva-rākṣasa-darśanena sukha-duḥkha-vyatikarākhyānād vidhānam |

atha paribhāvanā—

ślāghyaś citta-camatkāro guṇādyaiḥ paribhāvanā ||58|| 37b

yathā tatraiva [bāla-rāmāyaṇe], rāvaṇaḥ (sautsukyam vilokya svagatam)—aho tribhuvanātiśāyi makaradhvaja-saṅjīvanam rāmaṇīyakam asyāḥ | tathā hi—

indur lipta ivāñjanena jaḍitā dṛṣṭir mṛgīṇām iva
pramlānāruṇimeva vidrumalatā śyāmeva hema-prabhā |
pāruṣyam kalayā ca kokila-vadhū-kaṅṭheṣv iva prastutam
sītāyāḥ purataś ca hanta śikhinām barhāḥ saagarhā iva ||59|| (1.42)

ity upakramya, śātānandaḥ (apavarya)—aho laṅkādhīpater apūrva-garva-garimā | yan mamāpi śātānandasya na niścinate cetaḥ | kiṁ bhaviṣyati (1.46 padyād anantaram) | ity antena rāvaṇasya sītā-rāmaṇīyaka-darśanena śātānandasya rāvaṇotsāha-darśanena ca tayoś citta-camatkāra-kathanāt paribhāvanā |

athodbhedaḥ—

udghātanam yad bijasya sa udbhedaḥ prakīrtitaḥ ||60|| 38a

yathā tatraiva [bāla-rāmāyaṇe] dvitīyānke, rāvaṇaḥ—traiyāmbakaḥ paraśur eṣa nisarga-caṇḍa (2.36) ity ādi paṭhati | jāmadagnyaḥ—apakurvātāpi bhavatā param upakṛtam | yad eṣa smārīto'smīty upakramya (2.44 padyāt pūrvam)—

lokottaram caritam arpayati pratiṣṭhām
pumsām kulam na hi nimittam udāratāyāḥ |
vātāpitāpana-muneḥ kalaśāt prasūtir

lilāyitaṁ punar amuṣya samudra-pānam ||61|| (2.51)

ity antena gūḍha-śaṅkara-dhanur adhikṣepodghātanād vā lokottara-carita-sāmānya-varṇanena tirohita-rāmacandrotsāhodghātanād vā udbhedaḥ |

atha bhedaḥ—

bījasyottejanam bhedo yad vā saṅghāta-bhedanam ||62|| 38b

yathā tatraiva [bāla-rāmāyaṇe] rāvaṇaḥ (vilokya)—atha yācita-paraśunā paraśurāmeṇa kim abhilitam āsit |

māyāmayah—trailokya-māṇikyā rāmodantam ākarṇayatu svāmī |

paulastyah praṇayena yācata iti śrtuvā mano modate
deyo naiṣa hara-prasāda-paraśus tenādhikaṁ tāmyati |
tad vācyah sa daśānāno mama girā dattā dvijebhyo mahī
tubhyaṁ brūhi rasātala-tridivayor nirjitya kim dīyatām ||63|| (2.20)

rāvaṇaḥ—kadā nu khalu paraśurāmo rasātala-tridivayor jetā dātā ca samvṛttaḥ | rāvaṇaḥ punaḥ pratigrahītā ca | tatas tvayā kim asau pratyuktaḥ | ity upakramya

māyāmayah—deva prakṛti-roṣaṇo reṇukāputraḥ | tat tam evāgatam aham utprekṣe |

rāvaṇaḥ—priyam naḥ (2.24 padyāt pūrvam) ity antena pratināyaka-rūpa-bhārgava-rāvaṇayor uttejanād bhedaḥ |

atha karaṇam—

prastutārtha-samārambham karaṇam paricakṣate ||64|| 39a

yathā tatraiva [bāla-rāmāyaṇe] (2.25 padyād anantaram) ubhāv api cāpāropanam nāṭayataḥ ity upakramya ā aṅka-parisamāpteḥ jāmadagnya-rāvaṇayoḥ prastuta-yuddhārambha-kathanāt karaṇam |

atha pratimukha-sandhiḥ—

bīja-prakāśanam yatra dṛśyādṛśyatayā bhavet | 39

tat syāt pratimukham bindoḥ prayatnasyānurodhataḥ ||65||

iha trayodaśāṅgāni prayojyāni maṇiṣibhiḥ | 40

vilāsa-parisarpau ca vidhutam śama-narmanī ||66||

narma-dyutiḥ pragamanam nirodhaḥ paryupāsanam | 41

puṣpaṁ vajram upanyāso varṇa-saṅgrahanam tathā ||67||

tatra vilāsaḥ—

vilāsaḥ saṅgamārthas tu vyāpāraḥ parikīrtitaḥ ||68|| 42

yathā tatraiva [bāla-rāmāyaṇe] vilakṣa-lankeśvara-nāmani tṛtīyānke (3.21 padyāt pūrvam] rāmaḥ—aye iyam asau sā sītā, yasyāḥ svayaṁ vasumatī mātā yāga-bhūr janma-mandiraṁ indu-śekhara-kārmukāropanaṁ ca paṇaḥ | (sa-sprhaṁ nirvarṇya) ity ārabhya, pratihāraḥ—

etenocair vihasitam asau kākalī-garbha-kaṇṭho
laulyāc cakṣuḥ prahitam amunā sāṅga-bhaṅgaḥ sthito'yam |
hārsyāgraṁ kalayati kareṇaiṣa haṛṣāc ca kimcit
straiṇaḥ puṁsām nava-parigamaḥ kāmam unmāda-hetuḥ ||69|| (3.26)

ity antena rāmādīnām sītāmbanābhilāṣa-kathanād vilāsaḥ |

atha parisarpaḥ—

pūrva-dṛṣṭasya bījasya tv aṅka-cchedādīnā tathā |
naṣṭasyānusmṛtiḥ śaśvat parisarpa iti smṛtaḥ ||70|| 43

yathā tatraiva [bāla-rāmāyaṇe] pratihāraḥ (svagatam)—katham ete kṣatriya-jana-samucite'pi cāpāropana-karmaṇi nikhilāḥ kṣatriyāḥ vitatha-sāmarthyāḥ vartante | tad eṣa param anākalita-sāro vikartana-kula-kumāra āste | yad vā, kim anenāpi—

yasya vajra-maṇer bhede bhidyante loha-sūcayāḥ |
karotu tatra kiṁ nāma nārī-nakha-vidambanam ||71|| (3.66)

(vicintya) bhavatu | tathāpi saṅkīrtayāmy enam | anākalita-sāro hi vīra-prakāṇḍa-sambhūtiḥ
ity upakramya |

hemaprabhā—saṁpaṇṇaṁ ca pia-sahīe pāṇi-ggahaṇam (3.79 padyād anantaram] (*sampannaṁ ca priya-sakhyā pāṇi-grahaṇam*) ity antena pūrvam tātakādi-vadha-dṛṣṭasya paścān nikhila-kṣatriya-durāropa-dhūrjaṭi-cāpāropana-prabhāva-varṇanād naṣṭasya rāmabhadrotsāhasya tad-dhanur-bhaṅga-kriyā-rūpeṇa smaraṇāt parisarpaḥ |

atha vidhutam—

nāyakāder īpsitānām arthānām anavāptitaḥ |
aratir yad bhaved tad dhi vidvadbhir vidhutam matam | 44
athavānunayotkarṣaṁ vidhutam syān nirākṛtiḥ ||72|| 45a

yathā tatraiva [bāla-rāmāyaṇe] bhārgava-bhaṅga-nāmani caturthe'nke, śātānandaḥ—

yasyāste janani svayaṁ kṣitir ayam yogīśvaras te pitā ||73|| (4.42)

ity ārabhya, rāmaḥ (vicintya svagatam)—rudaty api kamanīyā jānakī—ity antena (4.47 padyād anantaram] sītāyāḥ bandhu-viraha-janitārati-kathanād vidhutam | atha vā matāntareṇa tatraiva, rāmaḥ (samupasṛtya)—bhagavan bhārgava sadayaṁ prasīda ity ārabhya, jāmadagnyaḥ—nābhivādāna-prasādyo reṇukā-sūnuḥ (4.58 padyāt pūrvam] ity atra rāmānunayasya bhārgaveṇāsvikārād vidhūtam |

atha śamaḥ—

arateḥ śamanam taj-jñāḥ śamam āhur manīṣiṇaḥ ||74|| 45b

yathā tatraiva [bāla-rāmāyaṇe] (4.57 padyāt pūrvam) hemaprabhā—jujjai paphulla-kodūhala-ttaṇam | parasurāma-damśaṇeṇa uṇa sasajjha-sattaṇam bhagga-dhana-ddaṇḍa-caṇḍa-caritassa purado rāmacaṇḍassa | (yujoyate praphulla-kautūhalatvam paraśurāma-damśanena punaḥ sa-sādhvasatvam bhagna-dhanur-daṇḍa-caṇḍa-caritasya purato rāmacandrasya) ity atra rāmacandra-parākrama-kathanāt sītāyāḥ arati-śamanāt śamaḥ |

atha narma—

parihāsa-pradhānam yad vacanam narma tad viduḥ ||75|| 46

yathā tatraiva [bāla-rāmāyaṇe] ṛṭṭiye'ṇke, rāmaḥ (sakaṇṭha-rodham)—

vācā kārmukam asya kauśika-pater āropaṇāyārpitam
mad-dor-daṇḍa-haṭhāñcanena tad idam bhagnam kṛta-nyak-kṛti |
no jāne janakas tad atra bhagavān vṛḍḍā-vaśād uttaram
nikṣeptre nata-kandharo bhagavate rudrāya kim dāsyati ||76|| (3.71)

ity atra janakādhipālapena hāsa-pradhānam narma |

atha narma-dyutiḥ—

kopasyāpahnāvārtham yad dhāsyam narma-dyutir matā ||77|| 46

yathā tatraiva [bāla-rāmāyaṇe] caturthānke viśvāmitro jāmadagnyam prati—

rāmaḥ śiṣyo bhṛgubhava bhavān bhāgineyī-suto me
vāme bāhāv uta tad-itare kāryataḥ ko viśeṣaḥ |
divyāstrāṇām tava paśupater asya lābhas tu mattas
tat tvām yāce virama kalahād āryakarmārabhasva ||78|| (4.69)

jāmadagnyaḥ (vihasya) : mātur mātula na kimcid antaram bhavato bhavānīvallabhasya ca |
(ity upakramya)

rāmaḥ (vihasya) : jāmadagnya ! ekaḥ punar ayam śastra-grahaṇādhikāro yad guruṣv api
tiraskāraḥ (tatraiva kiñcit parastāt) ity antena bhārgava-rāghavayoḥ pūjya-viśaya-
krodhāpahnāvārtham hāsyā-kathanān narma-dyutiḥ |

atha pragamaṇam—

tat tu pragamanam yat syād uttarottara-bhāṣaṇam ||79|| 47a

yathā tatraiva [bāla-rāmāyaṇe], rāmaḥ—

kim punar imāḥ sarvaṅkaṣā roṣa-vācaḥ |
sarvatyāgī pariṇata-vayāḥ saptamaḥ padma-yoneḥ ||80|| (4.71)

iti ślokānte jāmadagnyaḥ: tat kim ?

rāmaḥ (sa-khedam) :

yasyācāryakam indu-maulir akarot sa-brahmacārī ciram
jāto yatra guhaś cakāra ca bhuvanā yad gīta-vīra-vratām |
tat kodaṇḍa-rahasyam adya bhagavan draṣṭaiṣa rāmaḥ sa te
helojjrbhita-jrbhakeṇa dhanuṣā kṣatram ca nālam vayam ||81|| (4.72)

jāmadagnyaḥ : sādhu re kṣatriya-ḍimbha, sādhu | ity antena bhārgava-rāghavayor ukti-
pratyukti-kathanāt pragamanam |

atha nirodhaḥ—

yatra vyasanam āyāti nirodhaḥ sa nigadyate ||82|| 47b

yathā tatraiva [bāla-rāmāyaṇe] jāmadagnyaḥ—

pakva-karpūra-niṣpeṣam ayam nirapiṣat trayam |
mama vrīḍām ca caṇḍīśa-cāpaṁ ca svam ca jīvitam ||83|| (4.65)

janakaḥ—katham sannyasta-śastrasyāpi punar astra-grahaṇa-kṣaṇo vartate ity upakramya,

prahiṇu tad iha bāṇān vārdhakaṁ mām dunoti ||84|| (4.67)

daśarathaḥ—bhoḥ sambandhin kṛtam kārmuka-parigraha-vyasanena—ity antena janakasya
bhārgava-nimittasya jarā-nimittasya vā vyasanasya kathanād nirodhaḥ |

atha paryupāsanam—

ruṣṭasyānunayo yaḥ syāt paryupāsanam īritam ||85|| 48a

yathā tatraiva [bāla-rāmāyaṇe] viśvāmitraḥ (jāmadagnyam prati)—

rāmaḥ śiṣyo bhṛgu-suta bhavān bhāgineyī-suto me ||86|| (4.69)

ity atra śloke roṣāndhasya bhārgavyānunayo viśvāmitreṇa kṛta iti paryupāsanam |

atha puṣpam—

sa-viśeṣābhidhānam yat puṣpaṁ tad iti samjñitam ||87|| 48b

yathā tatraiva [bāla-rāmāyaṇe] ṭṛtīyānke (praviśya) kohalaḥ—

karpūra iva dagdho'pi śaktimān yo jane jane ||88|| [bā.rā. 3.11] ity upakramya,

prakaṭita-rāmāmbhojaḥ kauśikavā sapadi lakṣmaṇānandī |
sura-cāpa-namana-hetor ayam avatīrṇaḥ śarat-samayaḥ ||89|| [bā.rā. 3.16]

ity ante rāmacandra-lakṣaṇārtha-viśeṣābhidhānāt puṣpam |

atha vajram—

vajram tad iti vijñeyam sāksān niṣṭhura-bhāṣaṇam ||90|| 49a

yathā tatraiva [bāla-rāmāyaṇe] caturthānke, jāmadagnyaḥ—nidarśita-lāghava rāghava tad ākarṇaya yat te karomi—

truṭita-nivīḍa-nāḍī-cakravāla-praṇālī-
prasṛta-rudhira-dhārā-carcitoccaṇḍa-ruṇḍam |
maḍamaḍita-mṛḍānī-kānta-cāpasya bhanktuḥ
paraśur amara-vandyah khaṇḍayaty adya muṇḍam ||91|| [bā.rā. 4.61]

ity upakramya, yaḥ preta-nāthasyātithyam anubhavitu-kāma ity antena vajra-niṣṭhura-
bhāṣaṇād vajram |

athopanyāsaḥ—

yuktibhiḥ sahito yo'rthah upanyāsaḥ sa iṣyate ||92|| 49b

yathā tatraiva [bāla-rāmāyaṇe] mātaliḥ—ayam hi piṭṛ-bhakty-atiśayaḥ paraśurāmasya yad uta reṇukā-śiraś-chedaḥ [4.29 padyād anantaram] ity upakramya—

yad vā te guravo'vicintya-caritās tebhyo'yam astv añjaliḥ ||93|| [bā.rā. 4.33]

ity antena upapattibhiḥ pitur nideśa-karaṇād api māṭṛ-vadha-karaṇasyaiva pratipādanād vā gurūṇām avicintya-caritatvopanyāsenā sarvopapannatva-pratipādanād vā upanyāsaḥ |

atha varṇa-saṁhārah—

sarva-varṇopagamanam varṇa-saṁhāra ucyate ||94|| 50a

yathā tatraiva [bāla-rāmāyaṇe] jāmadagnyaḥ (karṇam dattvā ākāśe)—kim brūtha ? kena na varṇitam dāśaratheḥ śaṅkara-kārmukāropanam ? ko na vismitas tad-bhaṅgena ? (sākṣepam) (kena na varṇitam ity ādi paṭhati) śṛṇuta bhoḥ |

yaḥ kartā hara-cāpa-daṇḍa-dalane yaś cānumantā nanu
draṣṭā yaś ca parikṣitā ca ya iha stotā ca vaktā ca yaḥ ||95|| [bā.rā. 4.56]

ity upakramya—

rāmo rāma-mayaṁ svayaṁ guha-sahādhyāyī samanviṣyati ||96|| [bā.rā. 4.57]

ity antena hara-cāpa-dalanasya niṣiddhayā kartṛtayā anumantṛtayā stotṛtayā ca rāghava-
viśvāmitra-pīrādi-parāmarśena brāhmaṇa-kṣatriyādi-varṇānām saṅgrahaṇād varṇa-saṁhārah |

atha garbha-sandhiḥ—

dr̥ṣṭādr̥ṣṭasya bījasya garbhas tv anveṣaṇam muhuḥ | 50b
atrāpy ācāpatākānurodhād aṅgāni kalpayet ||97||
abhūtāharaṇam mārgo rūpodāharaṇe kramaḥ | 51
saṅgrahaś cānumānam ca toṭakādhibale tathā |
udvegaḥ sambhramāksepau dvādaśaiśām tu lakṣaṇam ||98|| 52

tatrābhūtāharaṇam—
abhūtāharaṇam tat syād vākyaṁ yat kapaṭāśrayam ||99|| 53a

yayā tatraiva [bāla-rāmāyaṇe] unmatta-daśānana-nāmani pañcamānke mālyavān (hasitvā)—
vṛddha-buddhir hi prathamam paśyati caramam kāryam | yan mayā dhūrjaṭi-dhanur-
adhikṣepataḥ prabhṛti mati-cakṣuṣā dr̥ṣṭam eva yad uta daśakandharo'nusandhāsyati sītā-
haraṇam |

māyā-mayaḥ : tatas tataḥ ?

mālyavān: tataś ca mayā mandodarī-pitur māyā-guror mayasya prathama-śiṣyo viśārada-nāmā
yantra-kāraḥ sa-bahumānam niyuktaḥ sītā-pratikṛti-karaṇāya | viracitā ca sā
rāvaṇopacchandanaṛtham | abhilitam ca—

sūtra-dhāra-calad-dāru-gātreyaṁ yantra-jānakī |
vaktrastha-śārikālāpa laṅkendram vañcayisyati ||100|| [bā.rā. 5.5]

ity upakramya, rāvaṇaḥ (punar nirūpya śārikādhiṣṭhita-vaktram sītā-pratikṛti-yantram): aho
matimān māyāmayaḥ | chālito'si janaka-rāja-putryāḥ pratikṛti-samarpaṇena (5.20 padyād
anantaram) ity antena mālyavat kapaṭa-vākya-samvidhānād abhūtāharaṇam |

atha mārgaḥ—
mārgas tattvārtha-kathanam ||101|| 53b

yathā tatraiva [bāla-rāmāyaṇe] nirdoṣa-daśaratha-nāmani ṣaṣṭhānke māyā-mayaḥ—ārya kim
api dviṣatām apy āvarjakam udātta-jana-caritam | paśya—

krūra-kramā kim api rākṣasa-jātir ekā
tatrāpi kārya-parateti mayi prakarṣaḥ |
rāmeṇa tu pravatatā pitur ājñayaiva
bāṣpāmbhasām aham apīha kṛto rasajñāḥ ||102|| [bā.rā. 6.9]

ity upakramya, māyāmayaḥ—tataś ca vāmadeva-prabhṛtibhir mantribhir yathā-vṛttam
abhidhāya sapādopagraham nivārito'pi tad idam abhidhāya prasthitaḥ—

mayā mūrdhni prahve pitur iti dhṛtam śāsanam idam
sa yakṣo rakṣo vā bhavatu bhagavān vā raghupatiḥ |
nivartisyē so'ham bharata-kṛta-rakṣām raghupurīm
samāḥ samyaṁ nītvā vana-bhuvi catasraś ca daśa ca ||103|| [bā.rā. 6.11]

ity antenna rāma-pravāsa-*viṣayasya māyamaya-duḥkhasya satyasyaiva vyaktatvād vā māyāmayādeḥ kapaṭatva-jñāne*'pi rāmacandreṇa satyatayāṅgikārād vā mārgaḥ |

atha rūpam—

rūpam sandeha-kṛd vacaḥ ||104|| 53b

yathā tatraiva [bāla-rāmāyaṇe] ṣaṣṭhānke kaikeyī (sodvegam)—paṇamāmi bhaavadim saraūm jā pubbam disamāṇā ṇayaṇa-pīūsa-gaṇḍūsa-kabalaṁ kareṁti asi | sā saṁpadam hālāhala-kabaḍa-paḍirūbā paḍihāadi | kim puṇa me aojjhā-damsaṇe bi akāraṇa-pajjaulam hiaam | [*pranamāmi bhagavatim sarayūm yā pūrvam dṛśyamānā nayaṇa-pīyūṣa-gaṇḍūsa-kavalam kurvati āsit, sā sampratam hālāhala-kavala-pratirūpā pratibhāti | kim punar me ayodhyā-darśane*'pi akāraṇa-paryākulam hṛdayam |]

ity upakramya, daśarathaḥ (akarṇitakena)—

etac chrānta-vicitra-catvara-patham viśrānta-vaitālika-
ślāghā-ślokaṁ aguñji-mañju-murajam vidhvasta-gīta-dhvani |
vyāvṛttādhyayanam nivṛtta-sukavi-kṛdā-samasyam namad-
vidvad vad vāda-katham katham puram idam mauna-vrate vartate ||105|| [bā.rā.
6.12]

ity antenna kaikeyī-daśarathayor ayodhyā-*viṣaya-*viṣāda-vitarka-vinyāsād rūpam |**

athodāharaṇam—

sotkarṣa-vacanam yat tu tad udāharaṇam matam ||106|| 54a

yathā tatraiva [bāla-rāmāyaṇe] asama-parākrama-nāmani saptamānke vibhīṣaṇaḥ—sakhe sugrīva ! atīśāśānka-śekharam idam āceṣṭitam rāmadevasya yad anena—

nirvāṇam jala-pāna-piḍana-balair yasmin yugāntānalair
yasyābhāti kukūla-murmura-mṛduḥ kroḍe śikhī bāḍavaḥ |
tasyāpy asya kṛśānu-saṅkrama-kṛta-jyotiḥ-śikhaṇḍaiḥ śarair
dattaś caṇḍa-davāgni-ambara-vidhir devasya vārām-nidheḥ ||107|| (7.32)

ity upakramya, samudraḥ—tarhi bāla-nārāyaṇam rāmam evopasarpāmaḥ | na hi rākāmṛgāṅkam antareṇa candra-maṇer ānanda-jala-*niṣyandaḥ* (7.36 padyād pūrvam) ity antenna samudra-kṣobhaka-rāmacandrotsāhotkarṣa-kathanād udāharaṇam |

atha kramaḥ—

bhāva-jñānam kramo yad vā cintyamānārtha-saṅgatiḥ ||108|| 54b

yathā tatraiva [bāla-rāmāyaṇe] ṣaṣṭhānke [6.4 padyād anantaram] mālyavān (smṛti-nāṭikena)—na jāne kim hi vṛttam kaikeyī-daśarathayoḥ |

(upasarpitakena) māyamayaḥ—jayatv āryaḥ |

śūrpaṇakhā—jedu jedu kaṇiṭṭhamādām aho | [*jayatu jayatu kaniṣṭha-mātāmahaḥ*] |

mālyavān—atha kiṃ vṛttaṃ tatra ?

māyamayaḥ—yathādiṣṭam āryeṇa | ity upakramya |

mālyavān (sahaṣam)—tarhi vistarataḥ kathyatām |

ity antena mālyavac cintā-samakālam eva śūrpaṇakhā-māyāmayayor upagamanād vā mālyavato vilambāsahābhīprāya-parijñānavatā māyāmayena niṣpannasya kāryasya saṅkṣepa-kathanād vā kramaḥ |

atha saṅgrahaḥ—

saṅgrahaḥ sāmādānārtha-saṃyogaḥ parikīrtitaḥ ||109|| 55a

yathā tatraiva [bāla-rāmāyaṇe] saptamānke, samudraḥ (sābhyarthanam)—

indur lakṣmīr amṛta-madire kaustubhaḥ pārijātaḥ
svar-mātaṅgaḥ sura-yuvatayo deva dhanvantariś ca |
manthāmreḍaiḥ smarasi tad idaṃ pūrvam eva tvayātta
sampraty abdhīḥ śṛṇu jala-dhanas tvām prapannaḥ praśādhi ||110|| [bā.rā. 7.36]

rāmaḥ (sagauravam)—bhagavan ratnākara ! namas te | ity upakramya,

samudraḥ—yathā saptamo vaikuṅṭhāvatāraḥ [7.44 padyāt pūrvam] ity antena samudra-rāmacandrayoḥ paraspara-priya-vacana-saṅgrahaṇāt saṅgrahaḥ |

atha anumānam—

arthasyābhyūhanam liṅgād anumānam pracakṣate ||111|| 55b

yathā tatraiva [bāla-rāmāyaṇe, 7.21 padyāt pūrvam] pratihārī (samantād avalokya)—katham ayam anyādrśa iva lakṣyate'mburāśiḥ |

vandī (yathopalakṣita-mārgeṇa sa-camatkāram puro'valokya)—paśya | viliyamāna-jala-mānuṣa-mithunam atyartha-kadartyamāna-saṅkhinī-yūtham ity upakramya,

pratihārī—

ām jñātaṃ dhāmni vārām raghupatir
viśikhāḥ prajvalantaḥ patanti ||112|| [bā.rā. 7.30]

ity antena samudra-kṣobha-liṅgānumita-rāmotsāhārtha-kathanād anumānam |

atha toṭakam—

samrambham tu vacanam sangirante hi totakam ||113|| 56a

yathā tatraiva [bāla-rāmāyaṇe] hanumān—yathādiśati svāmī | (sarvato’valokya)—

dr̥pyad-vikrama-kelayaḥ kapi-bhaṭaḥ śṛṇvantu sugrīvajām
ājñām mauli-niveśitāñjali-putāḥ sator iha vyūhane |
dor-daṇḍa-dvaya-tādāna-ślatha-dharā-bandhoddhṛtān bhūdharān
ānetuṁ sakalāḥ prayāta kakubhaḥ kim nāma vo duṣkaram ||114|| [bā.rā. 7.46]

ity upakramyānka-parisamāpteḥ kapi-rākṣasādi-samrambha-kathanāt totakam |

atha adhibalam—

budhair adhibalam proktam kapaṭenātivañcanam ||115|| 56b

yathā tatraiva [bāla-rāmāyaṇe] ṣaṣṭhānke [6.5 padyāt pūrvam] māyāmayaḥ—athaikadā
dayita-sneha-mayyā kaikeyyā samam asurānīka-vijayāya pūrta-suhṛn-manorathe daśarathe
tgirviṣṭapa-tilaka-bhūtam puruhūtam prabhāvavati samupasthitavati tad-rūpa-dhāriṇau
kuvalayābhirāmaṁ rāmaṁ saparicchadam chalayitum ayodhyām sūrpaṇakhā aham ca
prāptavantau | ity upakramya,

mālyavān—kim asādhyam vaidagdhyasya [6.5 padyād anantaram] ity antena māyāmaya-
sūrpaṇakhābhyām kapaṭa-veṣa-dhāraṇena rāma-vāmadeva-vañcanād adhibalam |

atha udvegaḥ—

śatru-vairādi-sambhūtam bhayam udvega ucyate ||116|| 57a

yathā tatraiva [6.56 padyāt pūrvam] (tataḥ praviśati gaganārdhāvatarāṇa-nāṭitakena ratna-
śikhaṇḍaḥ)—svasti mahārāja-daśarathāya |

daśarathaḥ—api kuśalam vayasyasya jaṭāyoh |

ratnaśikhaṇḍaḥ—priya-suhṛd-upayogena | na punaḥ śarīreṇa |

daśarathaḥ—bhadrā samupaviśya kathyatām | vyākulo’smi ity upakramya,

kosalyā—hā debba tue kida-vidambam samatthiam baṇa-gadam rāhava-kuṭumbam | [hā deva
tvayā kṛta-vidambam samarthitam vana-gatam rāghava-kuṭumbam |]

sumitrā—ṇa kebalam baṇa-gadam | bhubaṇa-gadam bi | [na kevalam vana-gatam | bhuvana-
gatam api |] (6.70 padyād anantaram] ity antena māṭṛ-gata-bhīter upanyāsād udvegaḥ |

atha sambhramah—

śatru-vyāghrādi-sambhūtau śankātrāsau ca sambhramah ||117|| 57b

yathā tatraiva [bāla-rāmāyaṇe] vāmadevaḥ (sāsram svagatam)—

he mad-vāṇi nijām vimuñca vasati drāg dehi yātrām bahiḥ
(rājānam prati prakāśam)
deva stambhaya cetanām śravaṇayor abhyeti śuṣkāśaniḥ |
(dampatī śaṅkāṁ nāṭayataḥ) vāmadevaḥ—
tvad-rūpād vipināya cīvaradharo dhanvī jaṭī śāsanam
rāmaḥ prāpya gataḥ kutaścana vanaṁ saumitri-sītā-sakhaḥ ||118|| [bā.rā. 6.13]

ubhau mūrccataḥ | vāmadevaḥ—deva samāśvasiḥ |

daśarathaḥ (samāśvāsyā)—kena punaḥ kāraṇena ity upakramya,

daśarathaḥ—vatsa rāmabhadra manye mamaiva malayācala-nivāsinaḥ priya-vayasyasya
jaṭāyor api śoka-śaṅkur ayaṁ sarvaṅkaṣo bhaviṣyati | [6.55 padyād anantaram] ity antena
kausalyā-daśarathādīnām rakṣas-tarakṣu-haryakṣa-prabhṛti-sañcaraṇa-dāruṇāranyādiṣu rāma-
pravāsa-viṣaya-śaṅkā-trāsānuvṛtti-kathanāt sambhramaḥ |

atha ākṣepaḥ—

garbha-bīja-samākṣepam ākṣepam paricakṣate ||119|| 58a

yathā tatraiva [bāla-rāmāyaṇe] pañcamānke [5.74 padyād anantaram] (praviśya apaṭikṣepeṇa
chinna-nāmā kṛtāvaguṇṭhanā) śūrpaṅakhā (sākrandam pādayor nipatya)—ajja ekka-mādua
pekkha takkhaa-cūḍamaṇi uppāḍido | baḍavāṇala-jālā-kalāpaam ghumtalidam | dasakaṅṭha-
kaniṭṭha-bahiṇie accāhidam | [ārya eka-mātrka prekṣasva takṣaka-cūḍamaṇir utpāṭitaḥ |
baḍavāṇala-jvālā-kalāpakam cūrṇitam | daśakaṅṭha-kaniṣṭha-bhaginyā atyāhitam] ity
upakramya,

rāvaṇaḥ (prakāśam)—tataḥ kim tasyāḥ ?

śūrpaṅakhā—sāpi laṅkessarassa samucidatti abaharamṭi tehiṁ kābālia-bbada-joggā kidamhi |
[sāpi laṅkeśvarasya samuciteti vyavaharantī taiḥ kāpālika-vrata-yogyā kṛtāsmi]

ity antena aṅkānta-gata-bhāgena sakala-devatā-tejas tiraskaraṇa-rāvaṇātiśaya-varṇanā-
garbhikṛtasya rāmotsāhasya śūrpaṅakhā-karṇa-nāsā-nikṛntana-rūpeṇa samudbhedaḥ
ākṣepaḥ |

atha vimarśa-sandhiḥ—

yatra pralobhana-krodha-vyasanādyair vimṛśyate | 58b

bījārtho garbha-nirbhinnaḥ sa vimarśa itīryate ||120||

prakārī-niyatāptyānugūnyād atrāṅga-kalpanam | 59

apavādo'tha sampheṭo vidrava-drava-śaktayaḥ ||121||

dyuti-prasaṅgau chalana-vyavasāyau nirodhanam | 60

prarocanā vicalanam ādānam syus trayodaśa ||122||

atha apavādaḥ—

tatrāpavādo doṣāṇām prakhyāpanam itīryate ||123|| 61

yathā tatraiva [bāla-rāmāyaṇe] aṣṭamāṅke vīra-vilāsa-nāmani [ādau] (tataḥ praviśato rākṣasau) ekaḥ—sakhe durmukha kim api mahān sattva-bhramśo daśakaṇṭhasya yat kumāra-simhanāda-vadham apy ākarṇya na śokaṁ kṛto nāpy amarsaḥ | ity upakramya,

trijaṭā—kahaṁ deveṇa diṅṇo lajjā-deīe jalāmjalī | [*katham devena datto lajjā-devyai jalāñjaliḥ*] | [8.10 padyād anantaram] ity antena rāvaṇa-gata-durbuddhi-doṣa-prakhyāpanād apavādaḥ |

atha samphetaḥ—

doṣa-saṅgrathitaṁ vākyam samphetaṁ sampracakṣate ||124|| 62a

yathā tatraiva, sumukhaḥ (janāntikam)—sakhe durmukha ! kim api śauryātireko rāmānujasya yad amunā nikumbhilāṁ prasthitasya kumāra-meghanādasya sandiṣṭam, yad uta—

yāvan naiva nikumbhilāya-janataḥ siddhe havir lehini
prāpta-syandana-bāṇa-cāpa-kavacaḥ svam manyase durjayam |
vaidehī-viraha-vyathā-vidhurite'py ārye vidhāya krudho
vandhyās tāvad ayam sa śakra-vijayims tvām lakṣmaṇo jesyati ||125|| [bā.rā. 8.15]

ity upakramya, nepathye—

sītā-priyam ca daliteśvara-kārmukam ca
bāli-druham ca racitāmbudhi-bandhanam ca |
rakṣohaṇam ca vijigīṣu-vibhīṣaṇam ca
rāmam nihatya caraṇau tava vanditāhe ||126|| [bā.rā. 8.47]

ity antena, lakṣmaṇendrajit-kumbhakarṇānām roṣa-vākya-grahaṇāt samphetaḥ |

atha vidravaḥ—

virodha-vadha-dāhādir vidravaḥ parikīrtitaḥ ||127|| 62b

yathā tatraiva (8.48 padyād anantaram] sumukhaḥ—deva padātilavaḥ sumukhas tu manyate lakṣmaṇa-didhakṣayā kumāra-meghanādena pāvakīyaḥ śaraḥ saṁhita iti upakramya,

(dakṣiṇataḥ) sumukhaḥ—ayam aparahaḥ kṣate kṣārāvasekaḥ |

ākarnākṛṣṭa-cāponmukha-viśikha-śikhā-śekharaḥ śūla-pāṇir
bibhrāṇo bhairavatvaṁ bahula-kalakalārāva-raudrāṭṭa-hāsaḥ |
dhyātaḥ saumitri-ṇātha prasarad-urutarottāla-vetāla-mālas
tad-vaktrād utpatadbhiḥ samajani śikhibhir bhasmasād indrajic ca ||128|| [8.85]

(rāvaṇo mūrcchati sarve yathocitam upacaranti |) rāvaṇaḥ (mūrccā-viccheda-nāṭitakena) ity
antena kapisenāvīkṣobha-sugrīva-nirodha-kumbhakarṇa-vadhendrajid-bhasmīkaraṇa-rāvaṇa-
mūrccādi-saṅkathanād vidravaḥ |

atha dravaḥ—

guru-vyatikramam prāha dravam tu bharato munih ||129|| 63a

yathā tatraiva, karaṅkaḥ—

dhik śauṇḍīrya-madoddhatam bhuja-vanam dhik candrahāsam ca te
dhig vaktrāṇi nikṛtta-kaṅṭha-valaya-prītendu-maulīni ca |
nidrā-lāvatiḥasmare pratidinam svāpān mahā-medure
pratyāśā cira-vismṛtāyudha-vidhau yat kumbhakarṇe sthitā ||130|| [bā.rā. 8.74]

ity atra svāminor daśakaṅṭha-kumbhakarṇayor anujīvinā rākṣasena nindā-karaṇād dravaḥ |

atha śaktiḥ—

utpannasya virodhasya śamanam śaktir iṣyate ||131|| 63

yathā tatraiva rāvaṇa-vadha-nāmani navamānke [9.49 padyād pūrvam], purandaraha—yat
kulācala-sandoha-dahana-karmaṇi bhagavān kālāgnirudraḥ ity upakramya,

nepathye—

bāṇair lāñchita-ketu-yaṣṭi-śikharo mūrccā-namat-sārathir
māsāsavadana-lubdha-grdhra-vihaga-śreṇibhir āsevitaḥ |
rakṣo-nātha-mahā-kabandha-patana-kṣuṇṇākṣa-daṇḍo hayair
heṣitvā smṛta-mandurāsthiti-hṛtair laṅkāṁ ratho nīyata ||132|| [bā.rā. 9.56]

ity antena niravaśeṣa-pratināyaka-bhūta-rāvaṇa-kaṅṭhotsādana-kathanena virodha-śamanāt
śaktiḥ |

atha dyutiḥ—

dyutir nāma samuddiṣṭā tarjanodvejane budhaiḥ ||133|| 64a

yathā tatraiva aṣṭamānke, rāvaṇaḥ (ūrdhvam avalokya)—kim ayam atisatvaraḥ sura-samājah ?
śaṅke katipaya-yātudhāna-vadhān tāpasam prati prīyate | (sa-krodha-tarjanam)

harṣotkarṣaḥ kim ayam amarāḥ kṣudra-rakṣo-vadhād vas
tan me doṣṇām vijita-jagatām vikramam vistrṭaḥ stha |
kim cādyava priya-raṇa-raso bodhyate kumbhakarṇas
tūrṇam jetā sa ca diviśadām bodhyate meghanādaḥ ||134|| [bā.rā. 8.12]

ity upakramya, nepathye—biraeha keli-ākaddhāna-pāḍaṇijjam goura-duvāram, boḍheha
bibiha-ppaharaṇa-saṅṇāha-daha-sahassāi | (vracayata kelikākarṣaṇa-pātanīyam gopura-

dvāram | vahata vividha-praharaṇa-saṁnāha-daśa-sahasrāṇi |) ity antena devatā-tarjana-laṅkā-pura-janodvejana-kathanād dyutiḥ |

atha prasāṅgaḥ—

prastutārthasya kathanam prasāṅgaḥ parikīrtitaḥ | 64b

prasāṅgam kathayanty anye gurūṇām parikīrtanam ||135||

yathā tatraiva navamāṅke [ādau] (praviśya) yama-puruṣaḥ—tatra-bhavato lulāya-lakṣaṇaḥ sakala-prāṇibhṛtām vihita-nāśasya kīnāśasya kim api viśvātīśāyini prabhaviṣṇutā ity upakramya,

daśarathaḥ—bhagavan gīrvāṇa-nātha sa-prasādam ito nidhīyantām dṛṣṭayaḥ | [9.18 padyāt pūrvam] ity antena yama-purandarādi-pūjya-saṅkīrtanād vā prastuta-rākṣasa-vadha-rūpasyārthasya prapañcanād vā prasāṅgaḥ |

atha chalanam¹⁸—

avamānādi-karaṇam kāryārthe chalanam viduḥ ||136|| 65

yathā tatraiva [bāla-rāmāyaṇe] cāraṇaḥ (karṇam dattvā ākāśe)—kim āha rāmabhadraḥ | re re rākṣasa-putra—

yad gaurī-caraṇābjayoḥ prathamatas tyakta-praṇāma-kriyam

premādreṇa sa-vibhramaṇa ca purā yenekṣitā jānakī |

lūnam te tad idaṁca rākṣasa-śiro jātam ca śāntam manaḥ

śeṣa-ccheda-vidhis tu samprati param svar-vandin-mokṣāya me ||137|| [bā.rā.

9.10]

kim āha rāvaṇaḥ ? re re kṣatriyā-putra sulabha-vibhrama-carma-caḥsur asi ity upakramya,

rāmaḥ—tad ittham abhidhānam apavitram te vaktram | ito nirviśatu vadha-śuddhim [9.46 padyād anantaram] ity antena rāma-rāvaṇābhyām parasparāvamānana-karaṇāt chalanam |

atha vyavasāyaḥ—

vyavasāyaḥ sva-sāmarthya-prakhyāpanam itīryate ||138|| 66a

yathā tatraiva [bāla-rāmāyaṇe]—

bho laṅkeśvara dīyatām janakajā rāmaḥ svayam yācate

ko'yaṁ te mati-vibhramaḥ smara nayaṁ nādyāpi kimcid gatam |

naivam cet khara-dūṣaṇa-triśirasām kaṅṭhāsṛjā paṅkilaḥ

patrī naiṣa sahiṣyate mama dhanur jyā-bandha-bandhūkrtaḥ ||139|| [bā.rā.

9.19]

¹⁸ nātya-śāstre atra chādana iti saṁjñā prāpyate |

ity upakramya—kim āha rāvaṇaḥ ? re re mānuṣī-putra ! ayam asau akṣatriyo rāvaṇaḥ | kṣatriyo rāmaḥ | tad atra dṛśyatām | kataro vineyaḥ | kataro vinetā iti | kim āha rāmabhadraḥ ? haṁho amānuṣī-putra ! kṣatriyo rāmaḥ | ayam asau akṣatriyo rāvaṇaḥ | tad atra dṛśyatām kataro vineyaḥ, kataro vinetā [9.26 padyād anantaram] ity antena rāma-rāvaṇābhyām sva-sāmarthya-prakhyāpanād vyavasāyaḥ |

atha virodhanam—

virodhanam nirodhoktiḥ samrabdhanām parasparam ||140|| 66

yathā tatraiva [bāla-rāmāyaṇe tasminn eva sthāne] cāraṇaḥ—katham amarṣitābhyām rāma-rāvaṇābhyām pratyupakrāntam iṣu-varṣādvaitam ity upakramya, cāraṇaḥ—nanv ayam omkāro rāvaṇa-śiro-maṇḍala-cchedana-vidyāyāḥ [9.39 padyād anantaram] ity antena samrabdhayo rāma-rāvaṇayoḥ divyāstra-prayoga-rūpa-paraspara-samrodha-karaṇād virodhanam |

atha prarocanā—

siddhavad bhāvino'rthasya sūcanā syāt prarocanā ||141|| 67a

yathā tatraiva aṣṭamānke [8.16 padyād anantaram], karaṅkaḥ (janāntikam)—sakhe kaṅkāla devaḥ kumbhakarṇam prabodhayati | na punar ātmānam | kim ca prayatnena bodhito'py asau rāmeṇa punaḥ śāyitavya eva |

kaṅkālaḥ—maṇṇe bibhīṣaṇam bajjia sabbassa bi esā gāi | [*manyē vibhīṣaṇam varjayitvā sarvasyāpy eṣā gatiḥ*] |

karaṅkaḥ—tathaiva | ity atra bhaviṣyataḥ kumbhakarṇādi-rākṣasa-nāśasya kaṅkāla-karaṅkābhyām siddhavad niścitya sūcanāt prarocanā |

atha vicalanam—

ātma-ślāghā vicalanam ||142|| 67c

yathā tatraiva, karaṅkaḥ—kim āha kumbhakarṇaḥ—

āstām dhanuḥ kim asinā parato bhusuṇḍi-
cakrair alam bhavatu pattiśam udgarādyaiḥ |
dhāvat-plavaṅga-pṛtanā-kabala-krameṇa
yāsyāmy ahaṁ suhitatām ca ripu-kṣayaṁ ca ||143|| [bā.rā. 8.37]

(punaḥ pṛcchati rāvaṇaḥ) sādhu vatsa, sādhu | satyaṁ mad-anujo'si, ity upakramya—

anena laṅkā yad akāri mat-purī
hanūmato gātra-gatena bhasmasāt |
nijāparādha-praśamāya tad dhruvam
niṣevitum mām upayāti pāvakaḥ ||144|| [bā.rā. 8.48]

ity antena rāvaṇa-kumbhakarṇābhyām ātma-ślāghā kṛteti vicalanam |

atha ādānam—

ādānam kārya-saṅgrahaḥ ||145|| 67d

yathā tatraiva [bāla-rāmāyaṇe] navamānke purandaraḥ—sakhe daśaratha katham ayam
ananya-sadṛśākāro rāmabhadra-puruṣakāraḥ | atas ca—

nirdagdha-tripurendhano'stu giriśaḥ krauñcācala-cchedane
pāṇḍityaṁ viditaṁ guhasya kim u tāv ajñāta-yuddhotsavau |
lūtvā paṅka-jalāvamānana-vanaṁ vīrasya laṅkā-pater
vīraṇām caritādbhutasya parame rāmaḥ sthitaḥ sīmani ||146|| [bā.rā. 9.57]

ity upakramya—

raṇa-rasika-sura-strī-mukta-mandāra-dāmā
svayam ayam avatīrṇo lakṣmaṇa-nyasta-hastaḥ |
viracita-jaya-śabdo vandibhiḥ syandanāṅgād
dinakara-kula-lakṣmī-vallabho rāmabhadraḥ ||147|| [bā.rā. 9.59]

ity antena nikhila-bhuvana-bādḥā-śamana-rūpa-rāvaṇa-vadha-sampādita-dharmādi-lakṣaṇa-
kārya-viśeṣa-saṅgrahaṇād ādānam |

atha nirvahaṇa-sandhiḥ—

mukha-sandhyādayo yatra vikīrṇā bīja-samyutāḥ |
mahat-prayojanaṁ yānti tan-nirvahaṇam ucyate ||148|| 68
sandhi-virodhau grathanam nirṇayaḥ paribhāṣaṇe prasādas ca |
ānanda-samaya-kṛtayo bhāṣopagūhane tadvat ||149|| 69
atha pūrva-bhāva-sayujāv upasamhāra-prasastī ca |
iti nirvahaṇasyāṅgāny āhur amiśām tu lakṣaṇam vaksye ||150|| 70

tatra sandhiḥ—

bījopagamanam sandhiḥ ||151|| 71a

yathā tatraiva [bāla-rāmāyaṇe] rāghavānanda-nāmani daśamānke [ādau] (tataḥ praviśati
saśokā) laṅkā—hā duddhara-taba-visesa-paritosidārabindāsaṇa tihubaṇekkamalla dasa-
kaṇṭha hā helā-bandikida-mahinda mehanāda hā samara-samrambha-suppasanna kumbha-
kaṇṭha kahimsi dehi me paḍibaaṇam | [hā durdhara-tapo-viśeṣa-paritoṣitāravindāsana
tribhuvanaika-malla daśakaṇṭha ! hā helā-bandīkṛta-mahendra meghanāda ! hā samara-
samrambha-suprasanna ! kumbhakarṇa kvāsi dehi me prativacanam] ity upakramya,

(praviśya satvarā) alakā—sakhi dharmajetari vibhīṣaṇe'pi netari tatrabhavati sa-śoka-śaṅkur
iva |

laṅkā—jam tīnetta-mittassa ṇārī bhaṇadī | [yat trinetra-mitrasya nagarī bhaṇati] [10.2
padyāt pūrvam] ity antena duṣṭa-rākṣasa-śikṣā-rūpa-rāmotsāha-bijopagamanāt sandhiḥ |

atha virodhaḥ—

kāryānveṣaṇaṁ virodhaḥ syāt ||152|| 71b

yathā tatraiva, nepathye—

rudrāṇi lakṣmi varuṇāni sarasvati dyauḥ
sāvitrī dhātri sakalāḥ kula-devatāś ca |
śuddhy-arthinī viśati śuṣmaṇi rāma-kāntā
tat saṁnidhatta sahasā saha loka-pālaiḥ ||153|| [bā.rā. 10.2]

ity upakramya, laṅkā—aho devadāṇaṁ bi sīdāpakkha-bādo | adhavā sabbo guṇesu rajjadi | ṇa sarīresu | [aho devatānāṁ api sītā-pakṣapātaḥ | athavā sarvo guṇeṣu rajyati | na śarīreṣu] [10.8 padyād anantaram] ity antena sītā-śuddhi-rūpa-kāryānveṣaṇād virodhaḥ |

atha grathanam—

grathanam tad-upekṣepaḥ ||154|| 71c

yathā tatraiva [bāla-rāmāyaṇe]—

baddhaḥ setur lavaṇa-jaladho krodha-vahneḥ samittvaṁ
nītaṁ rakṣaḥ-kulam adhigatāḥ śuddhimantaś ca dārāḥ |
tenedānīm vipina-vasatāveṣa pūrṇa-pratijño
diṣṭyāyodhyāṁ vrajati dayitā-prītaye puṣpakeṇa ||155|| [bā.rā. 10.15]

tad bhoḥ sakala-plavaṅga-yūtha-patayaḥ ity ārabhya,

sampreṣitaś ca hanumān bhāratasya pārśvaṁ
laṅkāṅganācakita-netra-nirīkṣita-śrīḥ |
yāty eṣa vārinidhi-laṅghana-dṛṣṭa-sāro
rājyābhīṣeka-samayocita-kārya-siddheḥ ||156|| [bā.rā. 10.16]

ity antena rāmābhīṣeka-rūpa-parama-kāropekṣād grathanam |

atha nirṇayaḥ—

syād anubhūtasya nirṇayaḥ kathanam ||157|| 71d

yathā tatraiva [bāla-rāmāyaṇe] rāmaḥ (apavārya)—

ayyasmad-agra-kara-yantra-nipīditānām
dhārāmbhasām smarasi majjana-keli-kāle |
subhru tvayā nija-kucābharaṇaika-yogyam
atrābja-valli-dalam āvaraṇāya dattam ||158|| [bā.rā. 10.76]

kim ca—

tad iha kalaha-kelī saikate narmadāyāḥ
smarasi sutanu kiṁcin nau parādhīna-suptam |
uṣasi jala-samīra-preṅkhaṇācārya-kāryam

tad anu madana-mudrām tac ca gāḍhopagūḍham ||159|| [bā.rā. 10.77]

ity atra rāmeṇa svānubhūtārtha-kathanān nirṇayaḥ |

atha paribhāṣā—

paribhāṣā tv anyonyaṁ jalpanam athavā parivādaḥ ||160|| 72a

yathā tatraiva [10.92 padyād anantaram] sītā—ajja-utta dasakaṇṭha-ṇisūṇa vārāṇasi-saṁkittāṇeṇa sumārābidamhi akkhiṇṇaddam jaṇaṇī-bhūdam mihilām mahā-ṇāārīm | [*ārya-putra daśakaṇṭha-ṇisūdana vārāṇasi-saṁkīrtanena smāritāsmi akṣy-ānandaṁ janani-bhūtam mithilām mahā-nāgarīm*] | ity upakramya,

vibhīṣaṇaḥ—iha hi khalu kṣatriyāntakarasya bhaṅgo bhārgava-muner dattaḥ |

sugrīvaḥ—

apām phenena tṛpto'sau snātaś candrikayā ca saḥ |

yad aprasūta-kausalāyaṁ kṣatram kṣapitavān muniḥ ||161|| [bā.rā. 10.94]

ity antena sītā-rāma-vibhīṣaṇa-sugrīvāṇām anyonya-saṁjalpanena vā sugrīveṇa bhārgava-parivāda-sūcanād vā paribhāṣaṇam |

atha prasādaḥ—

śuśrūṣādi-prāptam prasādam āhuḥ prasannatvam ||162|| 72b

yathā tatraiva, rāmaḥ (hastam udyamya)—

haṁho puṣpaka-vāyu-vega-muninā dhūmaḥ puraḥ pīyate

chāyām mā kuru ko'py ayam dina-maṇāv ekāgra-drṣṭiḥ sthitaḥ |

dūrād atra bhava pradakṣiṇa-gatiḥ sthāṇor idam mandiram

kiñcit tiṣṭha tapasvinas tava puro yāvat paryānty adhvanaḥ ||163|| [bā.rā. 10.59]

ity upakramya, agastyāḥ—

kā diyatām tava raghūdvaha samyag-āśir

niṣkaṇṭakāni vihitāni jaganti yena |

āśasmahe nanu tathāpi saha sva-vīrair

bhū-kāśyapopama-suta-dvitayā vadhūḥ syāt ||164|| [bā.rā. 10.64]

rāmaḥ—param anugr̥hītam raghu-kulam ity antena agastyā-dattāśirvāda-rūpa-prasāda-kathanāt prasādaḥ |

atha ānandaḥ—

abhilaṣitārtha-samāgamam ānandaṁ prāhur ācāryāḥ ||165|| 73a

yathā tatraiva, rāmaḥ—hamho vimāna-rāja vimucya vasudhā-savidha-vartinī gatiṁ kiñcid
uccair bhava | kutūhalinī jānakī divya-loka-darśana-vyatikarasya | (ūrdhva-gati-nāṭikena)

yathā yathārohati baddha-vegān
vyomnaḥ śikhām puṣpakam ānatāṅgi |
mahāmbudhīnām valayair viśālais
tathā tathā saṅkuciteva pṛthvī ||166|| [bā.rā. 10.22]

sura-cāraṇa-kimnara-vidyādhara-kula-saṅkulaṁ gagana-garbham ikṣasva | (praviśya)
vidyādharaḥ : ataḥ para-gamyā asmādrśān bhavaḥ | sa ca brahma-loka iti śrūyate |

ity antena sītādīnām abhilaṣita-divya-loka-darśana-rūpārtha-siddher ānandaḥ |

atha samayaḥ—
samayo duḥkha-saṅkṣayaḥ ||167|| 73b

yathā tatraiva, bharaṭaḥ : ārya ! rāvaṇa-vidrāvaṇa bharaṭo'ham abhivādāye | ity upakramya
(bharaṭa-sugrīva-vibhīṣaṇāḥ parasparaṁ pariṣvajante |) ity antena bandhūnām
anyonyāvalokana-pariṣvaṅgādibhir duḥkhāpagama-kathanāt samayaḥ |

atha kṛtiḥ—
kṛtir api labdhārtha-susthīrīkaraṇam ||168|| 73c

yathā tatraiva, (praviśya) hanumān—deva mattaḥ śruta-vṛttānto vasiṣṭhaḥ samam bharaṭa-
śaturghnābhyām anyābhiś ca prakṛtibhir bhavad-abhiṣeka-sajjas tiṣṭhati | ity upakramya,
vasiṣṭhaḥ : kā diyatām tva raghūdvaḥ samyag āśir ity ādi paṭhati |

rāmaḥ: ārśam hi vacanaṁ vibhinna-vakṛtkam api na viśamvadati yad agastya-vācā vasiṣṭho'pi
brūte [10.69 padyād anantaram] ity antena agastya-labdhāśīrvādasya vasiṣṭha-vacana-
samvādena sthīrīkaraṇāt kṛtiḥ |

atha bhāṣaṇam—
mānādyāptiś ca bhāṣaṇam ||169|| 73d

yathā tatraiva, vasiṣṭhaḥ—

rāmo dānta-daśānanaḥ kim aparām sītā satīṣv agrāṇīḥ
saumitriḥ sadṛśo'stu kasya samare yenedrajin nirjitaḥ |
kim brūmo bharaṭam ca rāma-virahe tat-pādukārādhakam
śatrughnaḥ kathito'grajasya ca guṇair vandyam kuṭumbaṁ raghoḥ ||170||
[bā.rā. 10.102]

ity atra vasiṣṭhena raghu-kuṭumbasya rāmacandrādi-sat-puruṣotpatti-sthānatayā tallakṣaṇa-
bahu-māna-prāpti-kathanād bhāṣaṇam |

atha upagūhanam—
upagūhanam adbhuta-prāptiḥ ||170|| 74a

yatha tatraiva, alakā—aho nu khalu bhoḥ pati-vratā-mayaṁ jyotiḥ anabhibhavanīyaṁ jyotir-antaraiḥ | yataḥ,

praviśantyā citācakraṁ jānakyā pariśuddhaye |
na bhedaḥ ko'pi nirṇītaḥ payasaḥ pāvakasya ca ||171|| [bā.rā. 10.9]

(vicintya) ity upakramya, nepathye—

yogīndraś ca nendraś ca yasyāḥ sa janakaḥ pitā |
viśuddhā rāma-gr̥hiṇī babhau daśaratha-snuṣā ||172|| [bā.rā. 10.14]

ity antena sītāyāḥ niḥsaṅka-jvalana-praveśa-nirapāya-nirgamana-rūpāścarya-kathanād
upagūhanam |

atha pūrva-bhāvaḥ—

dr̥ṣṭa-krama-kāryasya syād dr̥ṣṭiḥ pūrva-bhāvas tu ||173|| 74b

yathā tatraiva [10.102 padyād anantaram]—vatsa rāmabhadrā praśasto muhūrto vartate | tad
adhyāsva pitryaṁ simhāsanam ity upakramya, vasiṣṭhaḥ—rāmabhadrā dhanyo'si | yasya te
bhagavān kubero'rthī ity antena vasiṣṭhena rāmabhadrasyābhiṣekāṅgikaraṇa-kubera-vimāna-
pratyarpaṇa-rūpayor arthayor darśanāt pūrva-bhāvaḥ |

atha upasamhāraḥ—

dharmārthādy-upagamanād upasamhāraḥ kṛtārthatā-kathanam ||174|| 75a

yathā tatraiva, vasiṣṭhaḥ—vatsa rāmabhadrā kim te bhūyaḥ priyam upakaromi |

rāmaḥ—kim ataḥ priyam asti |

ruḅṇaṁ cājagavaṁ na cāpi kupito bhargaḥ sura-grāmaṇiḥ
setuś ca grathitaḥ prasanna-madhuro dr̥ṣṭaś ca vārāṁ nidhiḥ |
paulastyaś caramaḥ sthitaś ca bhagavān prītaḥ śrutīnām kaviḥ
prāptaṁ yānam idaṁ ca yācitavate dattaṁ kuberāya ca ||175|| [bā.rā. 10.104]

ity atra ruḅṇaṁ cājagavaṁ ity anena bhūta-pati-dhanur dalanena sītādhigama-rūpakām
aprāpteḥ paulastyaś caramaḥ sthitaḥ ity anena śaraṇāgata-rakṣaṇena dharmā-prāpteḥ prāptaṁ
yānam idaṁ cety atra vimāna-ratna-lābhenārtha-prāpteś ca na cāpi kupito bhargaḥ sura-
grāmaṇiḥ ity ādibhiḥ pādānta-vākyaiḥ rāmacandreṇa sva-kṛtārthatā-kathanād upasamhāraḥ |

kim ca, ruḅṇaṁ cājagavaṁ setuś ca grathita ity ādibhyaṁ yuddhotsāha-siddheḥ paulastyaś
caramaḥ sthitaḥ ity atra vibhīṣaṇasya pālanena dayā-vīra-siddheḥ yācitavate dattaṁ kuberāya
cety anena dānavīra-siddheś ca rāmabhadreṇa svakṛtārthatā-kathanād vā upasamhāraḥ |

atha praśastiḥ—

bharatais carācarāṇām āśir āśamsanam praśastiḥ syāt ||176|| 75b

yathā tatraiva, tathā cedam astu bharata-vākyam—

samyak saṃskāra-vidyā-viśadam upaniṣad-bhūtam arthādbhutānām
grathnantu grantha-bandham vacanam anupatat-sūkti-mudrāḥ kavīndrāḥ |
santaḥ santarpitāntaḥ-karaṇam anuḡaṇam brahmaṇaḥ kāvya-mūrtes
tat tattvam sāttvikaiś ca prathama-piśunitam bhāvayanto'rcayantu ||177|| [bā.rā.
10.105]

ity atra kavīndrāṇām nirdoṣa-sūkti-grathanāśamsanena bhāvakānām ca tad-grantha-
bhāvanāśamsanena ca sakala-vyavahāra-pravartaka-vānmaya-rūpa-jagan-maṅgala-kathanāt
praśastir iti sarvam praśastam |

rasa-bhāvānurodhena prayojanam apeksya ca |
sāphalyam kāryam aṅgānām ity ācāryāḥ pracakṣate ||178|| 76
keśāmcid eṣām aṅgānām vikalpam kecid ūcire |
mukhādi-sandhiṣv aṅgānām kramo'yam na vivakṣitaḥ ||179|| 77
kramasyānādṛtatvena bharatādibhir ādimaiḥ |
lakṣyeṣu vyutkrameṇāpi kathanena vicakṣaṇaiḥ ||180|| 78
catuḥ-ṣaṣṭhi-kalā-marma-vedinā simha-bhūbhujā |
lakṣitā ca catuḥṣaṣṭhir bāla-rāmāyaṇe sphuṭam ||181|| 79

atha sandhy-antarāṇi—
mukhādi-sandhiṣv aṅgānām āśaithilya-pratīṭaye |
sandhy-antarāṇi yoḡyāni tatra tatraikaviṃśatiḥ ||182|| 80
ācāryāntara-saṃmatyā camatkārodayād api |
vakṣye lakṣaṇam eteṣām udāhṛtim api sphuṭam ||183|| 81
sāma-dāne bheda-daṇḍau pratyutpanna-matir vadhaḥ |
gotra-skhalitam ojaś ca dhīḥ krodhaḥ sāhasam bhayam ||184|| 82
māyā ca saṃvṛtir bhrāntir dūtyam hetv-avadhāraṇam |
svapna-lekhau madaś citram ity etāny ekaviṃśatiḥ ||185|| 83

tatra sāma—

tatra sāma priyam vākyam svānuvṛtti-prakāśanam ||186|| 84a

yathā mālavikāgnimitre, rājā—aye na bhetavyam |

mālavikā (sāvaṣṭambham)—jo ṇa bhāadi so mae bhāṭṭiṇī-damsaṇe diṭṭha-sāmattho bhāṭṭā |
[yo na bibheti sa mayā bhāṭṭiṇī-darśane dṛṣṭa-sāmarthyo bhartā]

rājā—

dākṣiṇyam nāma bimboṣṭhi nāyakānām kula-vratam |
tan me dīrghākṣi ye prāṇās te tvad-āśā-nibandhanāḥ ||187|| [mā.a.mi. 4.14]

ity atra rājño vacanam nāma |

atha dānam—

dānam ātma-pratinidhir bhūṣaṇādi-samarpaṇam ||188|| 84b

yathā mālatī-mādhave, mālatī—pia-sahi sabbadā sumaridabbahmi | eṣā bi māhaba-
sahatthaṇimmāṇamaṇoharā baula-mālā māladī-ṇibbisesam pia-sahīe daṭṭabbā | sabbadā
hiaeṇa a dhāraṇijjā iti | [*priya-sakhi ! sarvadā smartavyāsmi | eṣā ca mādhava-sva-hasta-
nirmāṇa-manoharā bakula-mālā mālatī-nirviṣeṣam priya-sakhyā draṣṭavyā | sarvadā hṛdayena
ca dhāraṇiyā iti*] (iti svakaṇṭhād unmucya mādhavasya kaṇṭhe vinyasyantī sahasāpasṛtya
sādhvasotkampam nāṭayati |) [6.11 padyād anantaram] |

atra mālatyā martukāmāyāḥ pratinidhitayā lavaṅgikāyām bakulamālā-samarpaṇam dānam |

atha bhedaḥ—

bhedas tu kapaṭālāpaiḥ suhṛdām bheda-kalpanam ||189|| 85a

yathā mālatī-mādhave, kāmandakī—

rājñaḥ priyāya suhṛde sacivāya kāryād
dattvātmajām bhavatu nirvṛtimānamātyaḥ |
durdarśanena ghaṭatāmiyam apy anena
dhūma-graheṇa vimalā śāśinaḥ kaleva ||190|| [mā.mā. 2.8]

mālatī (svagatam)—hā tāda tumam bi nāma mama ebbam ti sabbahā jidam bhoatihṇāe | [*hā
tāta tvam api nāma mamaivam iti sarvathā jitam bhoga-tṛṣṇayā*] | ity atra kāmandakyā mālatī-
taj-janakayor bheda-kalpanam bhedaḥ |

atha daṇḍaḥ—

daṇḍas tv avinayādīnām dṛṣṭyā śrutyātha tarjanam ||191|| 85b

dṛṣṭyā, yathā mālatī-mādhave, mādhavaḥ—re re pāpa !

praṇayi-sakhī-salīla-parihāsa-rasādhigatair
lalita-śīrīṣa-puṣpa-hananair api tāmyati yat |
vapuṣi vadhāya tatra tava śastram upakṣipataḥ
patatu śīrasy akāṇḍayam adaṇḍa ivaiṣa bhujāḥ ||192|| [mā.mā. 5.31]

atrāghora-ghaṇṭasyāvinaya-darśanena mādhava-kṛta-tarjanam daṇḍaḥ |

śrutyā, yathā śākuntale, rājā (sahasopasṛtya)—

kaḥ paura vasumatīm śāsati śāsitari durvinītānām |
ayam ācaraty avinayam mugdhāsu taspasvi-kanyāsu ||193|| [a.śa. 1.21]

atrāvinaya-śrutyā duṣyantena kṛtaṁ tarjanam daṇḍaḥ |

atha pratyutpanna-matiḥ—

tāt-kālikī ca pratibhā pratyutpanna-matir smṛtā ||194|| 86a

yathā mālavikāgnimitre, rājā—na khalu mudrām adhikṛtya bravīmi | etayor baddhayoḥ
[mālavikā-bakulāvalikayoḥ] kiṁ-nimitto mokṣaḥ | kiṁ devyāḥ parijanam atikramya bhavān
sandiṣṭaḥ ity evam anayā [mādhavikayā] praṣṭavyam |

vidūśakaḥ—naṁ pucchido hmi | puṇo mandassa bi me tasmim pañcuppaṇṇā madī āsi | [*nanu
pṛṣṭo'smi | punar mandassyāpi me tasmin pratyutpannā matir āsīt*]

rājā—kathyatām |

vidūśakaḥ—bhaṇidam mae, debbacimtaehim viṇṇāvīdo rāā | sobasaggam bo ṇakkhattam tā
avassam sabba-bandha-mokkho kariadutti | [*bhaṇitam mayā, daiva-cintakair vijñāpito rājā |
sopasargam vo nakṣatram | tad avaśyam sarva-bandha-mokṣaḥ kriyatām iti*]

rājā (sahasam)—tatas tataḥ ?

vidūśakaḥ—taṁ suṇia devīe irāvādī-cittam rakṣamīte rāā kila moedi tti aham sandiṭṭho tti
tado jujjadi tti tae ibbam sampādido attho | [*tat śrutvā devyā irāvātī-cittam rakṣantyā rājā kila
mocayatīty aham sandiṣṭa iti | tato yujyate iti tayaiva sampādito'rthaḥ*]

rājā (vidūśakam pariṣvajya)—sakhe ! priyo'ham khalu tava | [4.5 padyād anantaram]

ity atra vidūśakasya samucitottara-pratibhā pratyutpanna-matiḥ |

atha vadhaḥ—

vadhas tu jivita-droha-kriyā syād ātatāyinaḥ ||195|| 86b

yathā veṇī-samhāre [6.44 padyād anantaram], kṛṣṇaḥ—aham punaś cārvākeṇa rakṣasā
vyākulikṛtaṁ bhavantam upalabhyārjunena saha tvaritataram āyātaḥ |

yudhiṣṭhiraḥ—kiṁ nāma cārvākeṇa rakṣasā vayam evam vipralabdhāḥ ?

bhīmaḥ (sa-roṣam)—bhagavan kvāsau dhārtarāṣṭra-sakho rākṣasāś cārvāko yenāryasya
mahānś citta-vibhramaḥ kṛtaḥ |

kṛṣṇaḥ—nigrhītaḥ sa durātmā nakulena |

yudhiṣṭhiraḥ—priyam naḥ, priyam naḥ | ity atra cārvāka-nigraho vadhaḥ |

atha gotra-skhalitam—

tad gotra-skhalitam yat tu nāma-vyatyaya-bhāṣaṇam ||196|| 87a

yathā vikramorvaśīye [ṭṭīyānke āḍau] (tataḥ praviśato bharata-śiṣyau) prathamah—aye sadoṣāvakaśa iva te vākya-śeṣaḥ |

dvitīyah—ām | tarhi ubbaśīe baaṇam pamāda-kkhalidaṁ āsi | [*ām, tatra urvasyā vacanam pramāda-skhalitam āsīt*]]

prathamah—katham iva ?

dvitīyah—lacchī-bhūmiāe baṭṭamāṇā ubbaśī vāruṇī-bhūmiāe baṭṭamāṇāe meṇaāe pucchidā | sahi samāadā ede tellokka-purisā sakesavā loa-bālā | kadamassim de bhāvāhiṇibesotti [*lakṣmī-bhūmikāyām vartamānā urvaśī vāruṇī-bhūmikāyām vartamānayā menakayā pṛṣṭā* | sakhi samāgatā ete trailokya-puruṣāḥ sa-keśavā loka-pālāḥ | katamasmiims te bhāvābhiniḇeśaḥ ? iti]]

prathamah--tatas tataḥ ?

dvitīyah—tado tāe purisottame tti bhaṇidabbe purūravasi tti ṇiggadā bāṇī | [*tatas tasyāḥ puruṣottama iti bhaṇitavye purūravasīti nirgatā bāṇī*]] ity atra nāma-vyatikramah sphuṭa eva |

atha aujah—

ojas tu vāg-upanyāso nija-śakti-prakāśakaḥ ||197|| 87b

yathā uttara-rāma-carite, kuśaḥ—sakhe daṇḍāyana !

āyuṣmataḥ kila lavasya narendra-sainyair
āyodhanam nanu kim ātha sakhe tatheti |
adyāstam etu bhuvaneṣu sa rāja-śabdaḥ
kṣattrasya śastra-śikhinaḥ śamam adya yāntu ||198|| [u.rā.ca. 6.16]

ity atra ojaḥ spaṣṭam eva |

atha dhīh—

iṣṭārtha-siddhi-paryantā cintā dhīr iti kathyate ||199|| 88a

yathā mālavikāgnimitre caturthānke [4.2 padyād anantaram] rājā (niśvasya saparāmarśam)—sakhe kim atra kartavyam ?

vidūśakaḥ (vicintya)—atthi ettha ubāo | [*asty atropāyah*]]

rāja—kim iva ?

vidūśakaḥ (sa-drṣṭi-kṣepam)—ko bi aditṭho suṇissad | kaṇṇe de kahemi (ity upaśliṣya karṇe) evam bia | [*ko'py adṛṣṭaḥ śroṣyati | karṇe te kathayāmi | evam iva |*] ity āvedayati |

rājā saharṣam—suṣṭhu prayujyatām siddhaye | ity atra vidūṣakeṇa dhāriṇī-hasta-maṇi-
mudrikākārṣāṇa-hetu-bhūtasya bhujaga-viṣa-vega-kapaṭasya cintanaṁ dhīḥ |

atha krodhaḥ—

krodhas tu cetaso diptir aparādhādi-darśanāt ||200|| 88b

yathā ratnāvalyām ṛṭiyāṅke [ante 3.19 padyāt pūrvam], vāsavadattā—hañje kaṁcaṇamāle
edeṇa ebba ladāpāseṇa bandhia geḥaṇa eṇaṁ bahmaṇaṁ | eṇaṁ duṭṭha-kaṇṇaṁ a aggado
karehi | [*hañje kaṁcanamāle etenaiva latā-pāseṇa baddhvā gṛhāṇainam brāhmaṇam | imāṁ
duṣṭa-kanyakāṁ cāgrataḥ kuru* ||] ity atra vāsavadattāyāḥ roṣaḥ krodhaḥ |

atha sāhasam—

sva-jīvita-nirākāṅkṣo vyāpāraḥ sāhasam bhavet ||201|| 89a

yathā mālatī-mādhava—

āśastra-pātam avyāja-puruṣāṅgopakalpitaṁ |¹⁹
vikriyate mahā-māmsaṁ gṛhyatām gṛhyatām idam ||202|| [mā.mā. 5.12]

atra mādhavasya mahā-māmsa-vikraya-vyāpāraḥ sāhasam |

atha bhayam—

bhayam tv ākasmika-trāsaḥ ||203|| 89b

yathā abhirāma-rāghave dvitīyāṅke, (praviśyāpaṭī-kṣepeṇa sambhrāntaḥ) baṭuḥ—ayya
parittāhi parittāhi | accahide paḍido hmi | [*ārya paritrāhi paritrāhi | atyāhite patito'smi* ||] (ity
abhidravati) ity ādau baṭu-trāso bhayam |

atha māyā—

māyā kaitava-kalpanā ||204|| 89c

yathā ratnāvalyām, rājā (āsanād avatīrya)—devi paśya—

eṣa brahmā saroje rajanikara-kalā-śekharaḥ śaṅkaro'yaṁ
dorbhir daityāntako'sau sa-dhanur-asi-gadā-cakra-cihnaiś caturbhiḥ |
eṣo'py airāvatasthas tridaśapatir amī devi devās tathānye
nṛtyanti vyomni caitās cala-caraṇa-raṇan-nūpurā divya-nāryaḥ ||205|| [ra. 4.11]

ity atra aindrajalika-kalpitaṁ kaitavaṁ māyā |

atra saṁvṛtīḥ—

saṁvṛtīḥ svayam uktasya svayam pracchādanam bhavet ||206|| 90a

¹⁹ sva-śastra-pūta-nirvyāja-puruṣāṅgopakalpitaṁ iti mudrita-mālatī-mādhava-pāṭhaḥ |

yathā śākuntale, rājā (svagatam)—aticapalo'yaṁ baṭuḥ | kadācid imāṁ kathāṁ antaḥ-
purebhyaḥ kathayet | bhavatu | enam eva vaksye—

kva vyaṁ kva parokṣa-manmatho
mṛgaśāvaiḥ samam edhito janaḥ |
parihāsa-vijalpitam sakhe
paramārthena na grhyatām vacaḥ ||207|| [a.śa. 2.18]

atra duṣyantena svayam uktasya śakuntalā-prasaṅgasya svayaṁ pracchādanam saṁvṛttiḥ |

atha bhrāntiḥ—

bhrāntir viparyaya-jñānam prasaṅgasya hy anīscayāt ||208|| 90b

yathā veṇī-saṁhāre dvitīyāṅke [2.10 padyād anantaram], bhānumatī—tado ahaṁ tassa
adisaidadibba-rūbiṇo ṇaulassa daṁsaṇeṇa ucchuā jādā hida-hiaā a | tado ujjhia taṁ
āsanatṭhāṇam ladā-maṇḍapam pabisidum āradhā | [*tato'ham tasyātisayita-divya-rūpiṇo
makulasya darśanenotsukā jātā hr̥ta-hṛdayā ca | tata ujjhitvā tadāsana-sthānam latā-maṇḍapam
praveṣṭum ārabdhā*]

rājā (savailakṣyam)—kiṁ nāmātisayita-divya-rūpiṇo nakulasya darcānenotsukā jātā | hr̥ta-
hṛdayā ca | tat katham anayā pāpayā mādrī-sutānuraktayā vyaṁ evaṁ vipralabdhāḥ | mūrkhā
duryodhana kulaṭā-vipralabhyamānam ātmānam bahu manyamāno'dhunā kiṁ vaksyasi |
(kiṁ kaṇṭhe śithilīkṛta [ve.sam. 2.9] ity ādi paṭhitvā diśo'valokya) aho etad artham evāsyāḥ
prātar eva vivikta-sthānābhilāṣaḥ sakhī-jana-saṅkathāsu ca pakṣa-pātaḥ | duryodhanas tu
mohād avijñāta-bandhaki-hṛdaya-sāraḥ kvāpi paribhrāntaḥ | ity atra devī-svapnasya anīscayād
duryodhanasya viparīta-jñānam bhrāntiḥ |

atha māyā—

māyā kaitava-kalpanā ||209|| 89c

yathā ratnāvalyām, rājā (āsanād avatīrya)—devi paśya—

eṣa brahmā saroje rajanikara-kalā-śekharaḥ śaṅkaro'yaṁ
dorbhir daityāntako'sau sa-dhanur-asi-gadā-cakra-cihnaiś caturbhiḥ |
eṣo'py airāvatasthas tridaśapatir amī devi devās tathānye
nṛtyanti vyomni caitāś cala-caraṇa-raṇan-nūpurā divya-nāryaḥ ||210|| [ra. 4.11]

ity atra aindrajalika-kalpitaṁ kaitavaṁ māyā |

atra saṁvṛttiḥ—

saṁvṛttiḥ svayam uktasya svayam pracchādanam bhavet ||211|| 90a

yathā śākuntale, rājā (svagatam)—aticapalo'yaṁ baṭuḥ | kadācid imāṁ kathāṁ antaḥ-
purebhyaḥ kathayet | bhavatu | enam eva vaksye—

kva vyaṃ kva parokṣa-manmatho
mṛgāśvaiḥ samam edhito janaḥ |
parihāsa-vijalpitam sakhe
paramārthena na grhyatām vacaḥ ||212|| [a.śa. 2.18]

atra duṣyantena svayam uktasya śakuntalā-prasaṅgasya svayaṃ pracchādanam samvṛttiḥ |

atha bhrāntiḥ—

bhrāntir viparyaya-jñānam prasaṅgasya hy anīścayāt ||213|| 90b

yathā veṇī-samhāre dvitīyāṅke [2.10 padyād anantaram], bhānumatī—tado aham tassa
adisaidadibba-rūpiṇo ṇaulassa daṃsaṇeṇa ucchuā jādā hida-hiaā a | tado ujjhia tam
āsanatṭhānam ladā-maṇḍapam pabisidum āradhā | [*tato'ham tasyātisayita-divya-rūpiṇo
makulasya darśanenotsukā jātā hr̥ta-hṛdayā ca | tata ujjhitvā tadāsana-sthānam latā-maṇḍapam
praveṣṭum ārabdhā*]

rājā (savailakṣyam)—kim nāmātisayita-divya-rūpiṇo nakulasya darcānenotsukā jātā | hr̥ta-
hṛdayā ca | tat katham anayā pāpayā mādrī-sutānuraktayā vyaṃ evaṃ vipralabdhaḥ | mūrkhā
duryodhana kulatā-vipralabhyamānam ātmānam bahu manyamāno'dhunā kim vakṣyasi |
(kim kaṇthe śīthilīkṛta [ve.sam. 2.9] ity ādi paṭhitvā diśo'valokya) aho etad artham evāsyāḥ
prātar eva vivikta-sthānābhilāṣaḥ sakhī-jana-saṅkathāsu ca pakṣa-pātaḥ | duryodhanas tu
mohād avijñāta-bandhakī-hṛdaya-sāraḥ kvāpi paribhrāntaḥ | ity atra devī-svapnasya anīścayād
duryodhanasya viparīta-jñānam bhrāntiḥ |

atha dūtyam—

dūtyam tu sahakāritvam durghaṭe kārya-vastuni ||214|| 91a

yathā mālavikāgnimitre [tṛtīyāṅke] vidūśakaḥ—alam bhavado dhīradam ujjhia paridebideṇa |
diṭṭhā kkhu mae tattahodīe mālabiāe piasaḥī baulābaliā | suṇābidāa maha jam bhavadā
samdiṭṭham | [*alam bhavato dhīratām ujjhitvā paridevitena | dṛṣṭā khalu mayā tatra-bhavatyā
mālavikāyāḥ priya-sakhī bakulāvalikā | śrāvītā ca mayā yad bhavatā sandiṣṭam*] [3.1 padyād
anantaram] rājā—tataḥ kim uktavati |

vidūśakaḥ—vijñāpaya bhāttārakam... tathāpi ghaṭayisyāmi iti | atra ca bakulāvalikayā
mālavikāgnimitrayor ghaṭane sahakāritvam aṅgīkṛtam iti dūtyam |

atha hetv-avadhāraṇam—

nīścayo hetunārthasya matam hetv-avadhāraṇam ||215|| 91b

yathā śakuntale, rājā—

strīṇām aśikṣita-paṭutvam amānuṣīṣu
sandṛśyate kim uta yāḥ pratibodhavatyāḥ |
prāḡ antarikṣa-gamanāt svam apatya-jātam
anyair dvijaiḥ para-bhṛtāḥ khalu poṣayanti ||216|| [a.śa. 5.22]

atra para-bhṛtānidarśanopabṛmhitena strītvā-hetunā mṛṣā-bhāṣaṇa-lakṣaṇasyārthasya niścayo
hetv-avadhāraṇam |

atha svapnaḥ—

svapno nidrāntare mantra-bheda-kṛd vacanaṁ matam ||217|| 92a

yathā mālavikāgnimitre [4.15 padyād anantaram] vidūṣakaḥ (utsvapnāyate)—bhodi mālabie !
[bhavati mālike !]

nipuṇikā—sudaṁ bhaṭṭiṇīe | kassa eso attaññoa-saṁpādaṇ viṣṣaṇijjo hadāso | sabba-kālaṁ
ido ebba sotthibāaṇa-modāehiṁ kucchiṁ pūria saṁpadaṁ mālabiaṁ ussiṇābedi | [śrutam
bhaṭṭanyā | kasyaiva ātma-niyoga-saṁpādane viśvasanīyo hatāśaḥ | sarva-kālam ita eva svasti-
vācana-modakaiḥ kuṣṭhīṁ pūrayitvā sāmpratam mālavikām utsvapnāyate]

vidūṣakaḥ—irāvadiṁ adikkamaṁti hohi | [irāvatīm atikrāmantī bhava]

ity atra vidūṣakasyotsvapnāyitaṁ svapnaḥ |

atha lekhaḥ—

vivakṣitārtha-kalitā patrikā lekha īritaḥ ||218|| 92b

yathā vikramorvaśīye [2.11 padyād anantaram] rājā (vibhāvya)—sakhe ! bhūrja-patra-
gato'yam akṣara-vinyāsaḥ | ity ārabhya,

rājā—vayasya aṅguli-svedena dūṣyerann akṣarāṇi | dhāryatām ayaṁ priyāyāḥ sva-hasta-
lekhaḥ | ity atra urvaśī-prahita-patrikārtho lekhaḥ |

atha madaḥ—

madas tu madyajaḥ ||219|| 93a

yathā mālavikāgnimitre [3.12 padyād anantaram] (tataḥ praviśati yukta-madā irāvati ceṭi ca)
ity atrerāvati-madaḥ |

atha citram—

citraṁ cākārsya vilekhanam ||220|| 93b

yathā śakuntale [6.13, padyād anantaram] rājā : akāraṇa-parityāgānuśaya-tapta-hṛdayas tāvad
anukampyatām ayaṁ janaḥ punar darśanena | ity ārabhya, rājā—

darśana-mukham anubhavataḥ sākṣād iva tan-mayena hṛdayena |
smṛti-kāriṇā tvayā me punar api citrikṛtā kāntā ||221||

ity antena citraṁ sphuṭam iti kalyāṇam |

bhāga-kalpanayāngānām mukha-pramukha-sandhiṣu | 93c
pratyekaṁ niyatatvena yojyā tatraiva kalpanā ||222||
sandhy-antarāṇām vijñeyaḥ prayogas tv avibhāgataḥ | 94
tathaiva darśanād eṣām anaiatyena sandhiṣu ||223||
tad eṣām avicāreṇa kathito daśarūpake | 95
sandhy-antarāṇām aṅgeṣu nāntarbhāvo mato mama ||224||
sāmādy-upāya-dakṣeṇa sandhyādi-guṇa-śobhitā | 96
nirvyūḍham siṁha-bhūpena sandhy-antara-nirūpaṇam ||225||

atha ṣaṭ-trimśad bhūṣaṇāni—
evam aṅgair upāṅgaiś ca suśliṣṭam rūpaka-śriyaḥ | 97
śarīram vas tv alaṅkuryāt ṣaṭ-trimśad bhūṣaṇaiḥ sphuṭam ||226||
bhūṣaṇākṣara-saṅghātau hetuḥ prāptir udāhṛtiḥ | 98
śobhā samśaya-dṛṣṭāntāv abhiprāyo nidarśanam ||227||
siddhi-prasiddhi dākṣiṇyam arthāpattir viśeṣaṇam | 99
padocayas tulya-tarko vicāras tad-viparyayaḥ ||228||
guṇātipāto'tisayo niruktaṁ guṇa-kīrtanam | 100
garhaṇānunayo bhraṁśo leśa-kṣobhau manorathaḥ ||229||
anukti-siddhiḥ sārūpyam mālā madhura-bhāṣaṇam | 101
pṛcchopadiṣṭa-dṛṣṭāni ṣaṭ-trimśad-bhūṣaṇāni hi ||230||

tatra bhūṣaṇam—
guṇālaṅkāra-bahulam bhāṣaṇam bhūṣaṇam matam ||231|| 102

yathā rāmānande—
kham vaste kalabiṅka-kaṇṭha-malinam kādambinī kambala-
carcām pārayatīva dardura-kulam kolāhalair unmadam |
gandham muñcati sikta-lāja-surabhir varṣeṇa siktā sthālī
durlakṣo'pi vibhāvvyate kamalinī-hāsena bhāsām patiḥ ||232||

atra śleṣa-prasāda-samādhi-samatādīnām guṇānām upamā-rūpakotprekṣa-hetūnām
alaṅkāraṇām ca sambhavād idaṁ bhūṣaṇam |

atha akṣara-saṅghātaḥ—
vākyam akṣara-saṅghāto bhinnārtham śliṣṭa-varṇakam ||233||

yathā śākuntale [7.20 padyād anantaram] rājā (svagatam) : iyam khalu kathā mām eva
lakṣyīkaroti | yadi tāvad asya śisor mātaram nāmataḥ pṛcchāmi | athavā anyāyyaḥ para-dāra-
vyavahāraḥ | ity upakramya,

(praviśya mṛṇ-mayūra-hastā) tāpasī—sabba-damaṇa ! saumdalābaṇṇam pekkha [sarva-
damana ! śakunta-lāvaṇyam prekṣasva]

bālāḥ (sadṛṣṭi-kṣepam)—kahim vā me ajjū | [kutra vā mama mātā]

ubhe—ñāma-sārisseṇa baṁcido māubacchalo | [*nāma-sādṛṣyena vañcito mātr-vatsalaḥ*] |

dvitīyā—baccha, imassa mittiā-morassa raṁmattaṇaṁ dekkha tti bhaṇido'si | [*vatsa, asya mṛttikā-mayūrasya ramyatvaṁ paśyeti bhaṇito'si*] |

rājā (ātma-gatam)—kiṁ vā śakuntalety asya mātur ākhyā | ity antam | atra śakunta-lāvanyaṁ ity atra śakuntalā-nāmākṣarāṇāṁ pratibhānād ayam akṣara-saṅghātaḥ |

atha hetuḥ—

sa hetur iti nirdiṣṭo yat sādhyārtha-prasādhakaḥ ||234|| 103

yathā ratnāvalyām, rājā (tathā kṛtvā śrutvā ca)—

spaṣṭākṣaram idaṁ yatnān madhuraṁ strī-svabhāvataḥ |
alpāṅgatvād anirhrādi manye vadati śārikā ||235||

atra śārikālāpa-sādhanāya yatna-spaṣṭākṣaratvādi-hetūnām kathanād ayam hetuḥ |

atha prāptiḥ—

eka-deśa-parijñānāt prāptiḥ śeṣābhiyojanam ||236||

yathā vikramorvaśīye, rājā (carcarikayāpasṛtya añjalim baddhvā) :

haṁsa prayaccha me kāntām gatir asyās tvayā hatā |
vibhāvitaikadeśena deyaṁ yad abhiyujyate ||237||

atra haṁse priyā-gamana-mātra-vibhāvya-priyā-haraṇābhiyogaḥ prāptiḥ |

atha udāharaṇam—

vākyam yad guḍha-tulyārtham tad udāharaṇam matam ||238||

yathā śākuntale, rājā (svagatam)—katham ātmāpahāraṁ karomi ? bhavatu, evaṁ tāvad enāṁ vakṣye | (prakāśam) bhavati yaḥ pauraveṇa rājñā dharmādhikāre niyuktaḥ so'ham avighna-kriyopalambhāya dharmāraṇyam idaṁ āyātaḥ | ity ārabhya,

śakuntalā—tumhe avedha | kiṁ bi hiae karia matedha | ṇa bo baaṇaṁ suṇissaṁ | [*yuvām apetaṁ | kim api hṛdaye kṛtvā mantrayethe | na yuvayor vacanaṁ śroṣyāmi*] | ity antam [1.21 padyād anantaram] | atra sābhiprāya-guḍhārthatayā tad idaṁ udāharaṇam |

atha śobhā—

śobhā svabhāva-prākāṣyaṁ yūnor anyonyam ucyate ||239||

yathā ratnāvalyām, sāgarikā (rājānaṁ dṛṣṭvā saharṣaṁ sa-sādhvasaṁ sa-kampaṁ ca svagatam)—eṇaṁ pekkhia adisaddhaseṇa ṇa sakkaṇomi padādo padaṁ bi gantuṁ | tā kiṁ vā

ettha karissam ? [enam prekṣya atisādhvasena na śaknomi padāt padam api gantum | tat kim vā atra kariṣyāmi ?]

vidūṣakaḥ (sāgarikām dṛṣtvā)—aho accariam | irisam kaṇṇāraṇam māṇusaloe ṇa dīsadi | bho baassa taha takkemi paāvaiṇobi edam ṇimmābia puṇo puṇo bihmao saṁbutto tti | [aho āścaryam | īdṛśam kanyā-ratnam mānusa-loke na dṛśyate | bho vayasya tasmāt tarkayāmi prajāpater api idam nirmāya punaḥ punar vismayāḥ saṁvṛtta iti]

rājā—sakhe mamāpy etad eva manasi vartate [2.15 padyāt pūrvam] ity ādinā sāgarikā-vatsarājayor anyonya-nirvarṇanena rūpātisaya-prakaṭanam śobhā |

atha saṁśayaḥ—

aniścayāntam yad vākyaṁ saṁśayaḥ sa nigadyate ||240|| 105

yathā mālatī-mādhave, makarandaḥ—

yātā bhaved bhagavatī-bhavanam sakhī no
jīvanty athaiṣyati na vety abhiśaṅkito'smi |
prāyeṇa bāndhava-suhṛt-priya-saṅgamādi
saudāminī-sphuraṇ-cañcalam eva saukhyam ||241||

ity atra mālatī kāmandhakyāḥ gṛham gatā vā jīvati vā na veti saṁśayena vākya-samāpter ayam saṁśayaḥ |

atha dṛṣṭāntaḥ—

sva-pakṣe darśanam hetor dṛṣṭāntaḥ sādhyā-siddhaye ||242|| 106a

yathā śākuntale, rājā—

śama-pradhāneṣu tapodhaneṣu
gūḍham hi dāhātmakam asti tejaḥ |
sparśānukūlā iva sūrya-kāntās
tad anya-tejo'bhibhavād vamanti ||243|| [a.śa. 2.7]

ity atra tapodhaneṣu gūḍha-dāhātmaka-tejaḥ-sadbhāve sādhye tat-sādhakasya anya-tejas tiraskāra-janita-tejaḥ-samudgāra-rūpasya hetoḥ sūrya-kānteṣu darśitatvād dṛṣṭāntaḥ |

atha abhiprāyaḥ—

abhiprāyas tv abhūtārtho hṛdyaḥ sāmyena kalpitaḥ | 106b

abhiprāyam pare prāhur mamatām hṛdya-vastuni ||244||

yathā ratnāvalyām, rājā—

kim padmasya rucim na hanti nayanānandaṁ vidhatte na kim
vṛddhim vā jhaṣaketanasya kurute nāloka-mātreṇa kim |

vaktrendau tava saty ayam yad aparah sītāmsur ujjrmbhate
darpaḥ syād amṛtena ced iha tad apy asty eva bimbādhare ||245|| [ra. 3.13]

ity atra candra-sāmyena mukhe amṛta-kalpanād ayam abhiprāyaḥ | athavā tatraivātihr̥dya-
bimbādhare rājño mamatvam abhiprāyaḥ |

atha nidarśanam—

yathārthhānām prasiddhānām kriyate parikīrtanam | 107
paropekṣā-vyudāsārtham tan nidarśanam ucyate ||246||

yathā śākuntale, rājā—upapadyate—

mānuṣiṣu katham vā syād asya rūpasya sambhavaḥ |
na prabhā-tarala-jyotir udeti vasudhā-talāt ||247|| [a.śa. 1.22]

atra prati-vastu-nyāyena sadṛśa-vastu-kīrtanam nidarśanam |

atha siddhiḥ—

atarkitopapannaḥ syāt siddhir iṣṭārtha-saṅgamaḥ ||248|| 108

yathā mālavikāgnimitre, vidūśakaḥ (dṛṣṭvā)—hī hī baassa edam khu sihupāṇu-bejjidassa
macchaādiā ubaṇadā | [*āścaryam āścaryam vayasya etat khalu sīdhupānodvejitasya matsyaṇḍikā
upanatā*]

rājā—aye kim etat ?

vidūśakaḥ—esā nāḍiparikkhidabesā ūsuabaaṇā eāiṇī mālabiā adūre baṭṭadi | [*eṣā
nāḍipariṣkṛta-veṣā utsuka-vadanā ekākinī mālavikā adūre vartate*]

rājā (sahasam)—katham mālavikā |

vidūśakaḥ—aha im | [*atha kim*]

rājā—śakyam idānīm jīvitam avalambitam [3.5 padyād anantaram] ity atra irāvatī-saṅketam
gacchato rājñaḥ mālavikā-darśana-siddhir acintitā siddhiḥ |

atha prasiddhiḥ—

prasiddhir loka-vikhyātair vākyair artha-prasādhanam ||249|| 109a

yathā śākuntale, rājā—

sarasijam anuviddham śavalenāpi ramyam
malinam api himāmsor lakṣma lakṣmīm tanoti |
ityam adhika-manojñā balkalenāpi tanvī
kim iva hi madhurāṇām maṇḍanam nākṛtīnām ||250||

atra śavalādy-anuvedhe'pi ramaṇīyatayā prasiddhānām sarasijādīnām kathanena śakuntalā-
manojñatā-sādhanam prasiddhiḥ |

atha dākṣiṇyam—

cittānuvartanam yatra tad dākṣiṇyam itīritam ||251|| 109b

yathā śākuntale, senāpatiḥ—jayatu svāmī |

rājā—bhadra senāpate mandotsāhaḥ kṛto'smi mṛgayāpavādinā māḍhavyena |

senāpatiḥ (vidūśakam prati, janāntikam)—sakhe sthira-pratibandho bhava | aham tāvat
svāmināś citta-vṛttim anuvartisyē | (prakāśam) pralapatv eṣa vaidheyah | nanu prabhur eva
nidarśanam |

medaś cheda-kṛśodaram laghu bhavaty utthāna-yogyam vapuḥ
sattvānām api lakṣyate vikṛtimac cittam bhaya-krodhayoḥ |
utkarṣaḥ sa ca dhanvinām yad iṣavaḥ sidhyanti lakṣye cale
mithyaiva vyasanam vadanti mṛgayāmīdṛg vinodaḥ kutaḥ ||252|| [a.śa. 2.5]

ity atra senāpateḥ rāja-cittānuvartanam dākṣiṇyam |

atha arthāpattiḥ—

uktārthānupapattyā'nyo yasminn arthaḥ prakalpyate |

vākya-mādhurya-samyuktā sārthāpattir udāhṛtā ||253|| 110

yathā ratnāvalyām, vidūśakaḥ—bhoḥ eśa kkhu tue apubbā sirī samāsādīdā | [*bho eṣa khalu
tvayā apūrvā śrīḥ samāsādītā*]

rājā—vayasya, satyam |

śrīr eṣa pānir apy asyāḥ pārijātasya pallavaḥ |
kuto'nyathā sraty eṣa sveda-cchadmāmṛta-dravaḥ ||254|| [ra. 2.17]

atra sveda-cchadmāmṛta-dravotpatter anyathānupapattyā pāṇeḥ pārijātatva-kalpanād iyam
arthāpattiḥ |

atha viśeṣaṇam—

siddhān bahūn pradhānārthān uktvā yatra prayujyate |

viśeṣa-yuktaṁ vacanam vijñeyam tad viśeṣaṇam ||255|| 111

yathā mālatī-mādhave, mādhavaḥ (abhilikhya pradarśayati)

makarandaḥ (sa-kautukam)—katham acireṇaiva nirmāya likhitaḥ ślokaḥ | (vācayati)

jagati jayinas te te bhāvā navendu-kalādayaḥ
prakṛti-madhurāḥ santy evānye mano madayanti ye |
mama tu yad iyaṁ yātā loke vilocana-candrikā
nayana-viṣayaṁ janmany ekaḥ sa eva mahotsavaḥ ||256|| [mā.mā. 1.39]

ity atra indukalādīn mano-mada-hetutayā prasiddhān uktvā tat-samāna-mādhuryāyām api
mālatyām viśeṣa-kathanād idaṁ viśeṣaṇam |

atha padoccayaḥ—

**bahūnām tu prayuktānām padānām bahubhiḥ padaiḥ |
uccayaḥ sadṛśārtho yaḥ sa vijñeyaḥ padoccayaḥ ||257|| 112**

yathā karpūra-mañjaryām, rājā (vācayati)—

saha divasa-ṇisāhim dīharā sāsa-damḍā
saha maṇi-balaehim bāha-dhārā galanti |
tuha suhaa bioe tīa ubbeanīe
saha taṇu-ladāe dubbalā jīvidāsā ||258|| [ka.ma. 2.9]

[*saha divasa-ṇisābhyām dīrghāḥ svāsa-daṇḍāḥ
saha maṇi-valayair bāṣpa-dhārā galanti |
tava subhaga viyoge tasyā udveginyāḥ
saha ca tanu-latayā durbalā jīvitāsā ||*

ity atra svāsa-daṇḍādīnām dīrgha-bhāvādi-kriyāsu divasa-ṇisādibhiḥ saha samāveśād ayam
padoccayaḥ |

atha tulyārthakaḥ—

**rūpakair upamābhir vā tulyārthābhiḥ prayojitaḥ |
apratyakṣārtha-saṁsparśas tulya-tarka itīritaḥ ||259|| 113**

yathā mālatī-mādhava, mādhavaḥ (sahaṣam)—diṣṭyā lavaṅgikā-dvitīyā mālaty api
(parāgatā)—

āścaryam utpala-dṛśo vadanāmalendu-
sāmnidhyato mama muhur jadimānam etya |
jātyena candramaṇineva mahī-dharasya
sandhāryate drava-mayo manasā vikāraḥ ||260|| [mā.mā. 3.5]

ity atra indu-candrakāntādy-upamayā paratyakṣasya sneha-rūpa-vikārasya kathanāt tulya-
tarkaḥ ||

atha vicāraḥ—

vicāras tv eka-sādhyasya bahu-sādhana-varṇanam ||261|| 114a

yathā mālatī-mādhava, makarandaḥ—vayasya mādhava sarvathā samāśvasiḥ—

yā kaumudī nayanayor bhavataḥ sujanmā
tasyā bhavān api manoratha-labdha-bandhuḥ |
tat saṅgamaṁ prati sakhe na hi saṁśayo'sti
yasmin vidhiś ca madanaś ca kṛtābhiyogaḥ ||262|| [mā.mā. 1.37]

atra saṅgama-rūpa-sādhyārtha-siddhaye parasparānurāga-siddhi-madana-rūpāṇām upāyānām
sad-bhāva-kathanād vicāraḥ |

atha tad-viparyayaḥ—
vicārasyānyathābhāvo vijñeyas tad-viparyayaḥ ||263|| 114

yathā rāmānande—
vyarthaṁ yatra kapīndra-sakhyam api me vīryaṁ kapīnām api
prajñā jāmbavato'pi yatra na gatiḥ putrasya vāyor api |
mārgaṁ yatra na viśvakarma-tanayaḥ kartuṁ nalo'pi kṣamaḥ
saumitrer api patriṇām aviśayas tatra priyā kvāpi me ||264||

atra bahūpāya-sāmarthyābhāva-kathanād vicāra-viparyayaḥ spaṣṭa eva |

atha guṇātipātaḥ—
guṇātipāto vyatyasta-guṇākhyānam udāhṛtam ||265|| 115a

yathā veṇī-saṁhāre, (tataḥ praviśato bhīmārjunau) bhīmaḥ—bho bho alam alam āśaṅkayā |
kartā dyūta-cchalānām jatu-maya-śaraṇoddīpanaḥ so'timānī
kṛṣṇākeśottariya-vyapanayana-marut pāṇḍavā yasya dāsāḥ |
rājā duḥśāsanāder gurur anuja-śatasyāṅga-rājasya mitraṁ
kvāste duryodhano'sau kathayata na ruṣā draṣṭum abhyāgatau svaḥ ||266||
[ve.sam. 5.26]

atra adhikṣepa-vākyaṭvād vyatyasta-guṇākhyānam spaṣṭam eva |

atha atīśayaḥ—
bahūn guṇān kīrtayitvā sāmānyena ca saṁśrayān | 115
viśeṣaḥ kīrtiyate yatra jñeyaḥ so'tīśayo budhaiḥ ||267||

yathā vikramorvaśīye, rājā (sa-harṣam ākarṇya)—anena priyopalabdhi-śaṁsinā mandra-
kaṅṭha-garjitenā samāśvāsito'smi | sādharṁyāc ca bhūyasī me tvayi prītiḥ |

mām āhuḥ pṛthivī-bhṛtām adhipatiṁ nāgādhirājo bhavān
avyucchinna-pṛthu-pravṛtti bhavato dānam mamāpy arthiṣu |
strī-ratneṣu mamorvaśī priyatamā yūthe taveyam vāsā
sarvaṁ mām anu te priyā-virahajām tvaṁ tu vyathām mānubhūḥ ||268|| [vi.u.
4.47]

ity atra samāna-dharmaṇi gajādhirāje purūravasā priyā-virahābhāva-kathanād atīśayaḥ |

atha niruktiḥ²⁰—

niruktir niravadyoktir nāmāny artha-prasiddhaye ||269|| 116

yathā śākuntale, priyaṁvadā—halā sauṁdale ! ettha ebba dāva muhuttaam ciṭṭha | jāba tue ubagaḍāe ladā-sañāho bia aam kesara-rukkhao paḍibhādi | [*halā śakuntale, atraiva tāvan muhūrtaṁ tiṣṭha* | *yāvat tvayopagatayā latā-sanātha ivāyam kesara-vṛkṣakaḥ pratibhāti*]

śakuntalā—ado khu piambadāsi tumam | [*ataḥ khalu priyaṁvadāsi tvam*] | [1.18 padyāt pūrvam] | atra priyaṁvadāyāḥ priya-bhāṣaṇād idam nāma-dheyam ity uktir niruktiḥ |

atha guṇa-kīrtanam—

loke guṇātirikānām bahūnām yatra nāmabhiḥ |

eko'pi śabdyate tat tu vijñeyam guṇa-kīrtanam ||270|| 117

yathā uttara-rāma-carite, vāsantī—

tvam jīvitam tvam asi me hṛdayam dvitīyam
tvam kaumudī nayanayor amṛtam tvam aṅge |
ity ādibhiḥ priya-śatair anurudhya mugdhām
tām eva śāntam athavā kim ihottareṇa ||271|| [u.rā.ca. 3.26]

ity atra amṛta-kaumudī-prabhṛtināmabhiḥ sītā-śaṁsanam guṇa-kīrtanam |

atha garhaṇam—

yatra saṅkīrtayan doṣān guṇam arthena darśayet |

guṇān vā kīrtayan doṣān darśayed garhaṇam tu tat ||272|| 118

yathā mālatī-mādhave, lavaṅgikā—bhaabadi kisaṇa-cauddasī-raaṇi-mahā-masāṇa-saṁcāra-ṇibbaḍia-bisama-bbabasāo ṇiṭṭhābida-caṇḍa-pāsaṇḍ-uddaṇḍa-bhua-daṇḍa-sāhaso sāhasio kkhu eso | ado kkhu me pia-sahī ukkamipidā | [*bhagavati kṛṣṇa-caturdaśī-rajani-mahā-śmaśāna-saṅcāra-pṛthag-bhūta-viṣama-vyavasāyo niṣṭhāpita-caṇḍa-pāsaṇḍoddaṇḍa-bhuja-daṇḍa-sāhasaḥ sāhasikaḥ khalu eṣaḥ* | *ataḥ khalu me priya-sakhī utkampitā*]

makarandaḥ (svagatam)—sādhu lavaṅgike sādhu | sthāne khalv anurāgopakārayor garīyasor upanyāsaḥ | [6.15 padyād anantaram]

ity atra mahā-māmsa-vikraya-sāhasasya doṣa-rūpeṇa kathene'pi mādhavānurāgotpādana-guṇatayā paryavasitam idam pramukha-garhaṇatvād garhaṇam |

guṇa-kīrtane doṣa-paryavasānam, yathā mālatī-mādhave, madayantikā (tathā kṛtvā)—
dummaṇāadi vā iam vāmasilā | [*durmanāyate vā iyam vāma-śilā*]

²⁰ *niruktam* in the printed edition.

lavaṅgikā—kahaṁ nāma nava-vahū-vissambhaṇobājāṇaam laḍahaṁ biadḍha-mahura-
bhāsaṇaṁ aroṣaṇaṁ akāḍaraṁ de bhāḍaraṁ bhattāraṁ samāsāḍia dummaṇāissadi me piasahī
| [*kathaṁ nāma nava-vadhū-visrambhanopāya-jñam laḍahaṁ vidagḍha-madhura-bhāsaṇam*
aroṣaṇam akātaram te bhrātaram bhartāram samāsāḍya durmaṇāyisyate me priya-sakhī |]

madayantikā—pekkha buddha-rakkhide ! bippadībam ubālabhīamo | [*paśya buddha-rakṣite !*
vipratīpam upālabhyāmahe |] [saptamāṅke upakrame]

ity atra mukhato guṇa-kīrtanam apy antato doṣāyeti garhaṇam idam |

atha anunayaḥ—

abhyarthanā-param vākyam vijñeyo'nunayo budhaiḥ ||273|| 119a

yathā veṇi-saṁhāre, dhṛtarāṣṭraḥ—sañjaya ! mad-vacanād brūhi bhāradvājam
aśvatthāmānam—

smarati na bhavān pītam stanyam vibhajya sahāmunā
mama ca mṛḍitam kṣaumam bālye tvad-aṅga-vivartanaḥ |
anuja-nidhana-sphītāc chokād atipraṇayāc ca yad
vacana-vikṛtiṣv asya krodho mudhā kriyate tvayā ||274|| [ve.sarṁ. 5.47]

ity atra aśvatthāma-prārthanam anunayaḥ |

atha bhraṁśaḥ—

patanam prakṛtād arthād anyasmin bhraṁśa īritaḥ ||275|| 119b

yathā prasanna-rāghave, rāvaṇaḥ (saṁvṛtta-nija-rūpaḥ puruṣa-rūpeṇa praviṣṭaḥ |)—kathaya
kva tāvat karṇānta-niveśanīya-guṇam kanyā-ratnam kārmukam ca |

mañjarīkaḥ—idam tāvat kārmukam | kanyā tu caramam locana-patham avatariṣyati |

rāvaṇaḥ (sa-saṁrambham)—dhiṁ mūrkhā ! katham re rāsi-nakṣatra-pāṭhakānām goṣṭhīm na
dṛṣṭavān asi | te'pi kanyām eva prathamam prakāṭayanti | caramam dhanuḥ |

mañjarīkaḥ (svagatam)—katham ayam vācātatām eva prakāṭayati | [1.32 padyād anantaram]

ity atra rāvaṇena [puruṣa-rūpeṇa praviṣṭena] dhanuḥ-kanyayoḥ prakṛtam artham parityajya
rāsi-lakṣaṇasyārthasya prasañjanād ayam bhraṁśaḥ |

atha leśaḥ—

leśaḥ syād iṅgita-jñāna-kṛd viśeṣaṇavad vacaḥ ||276|| 120a

yathā mālatī-mādhave, kāmandakī—

asau vidyāśābhiḥ śiśur api vinirgatya bhavanād
ihāyātaḥ sampraty avikala-śarac-candra-vadanaḥ |
yadāloka-sthāne bhavati puram unmāda-taralaiḥ
kaṭākṣair nārīnām kuvalayita-vātāyanam iva ||277|| [mā.mā. 2.11]

ity atra kāmāndakyā mālaty-anurāga-jñāna-nivedanasya unmāda-taralair iti viśeṣaṇasya
kathanād ayam leśaḥ |

atra kṣobhaḥ—

kṣobhas tv anya-gate hetāv anyasmin kārya-kalpanam ||278|| 120

yathā ratnāvalyām, rājā (upasṛtya udbandhanam apanīya)—devi ! kim idaṁ akāryam
kriyate ?

mama kaṇṭha-gatāḥ prāṇāḥ pāse kaṇṭha-gate tava |
anarthārtha-prayatno'yaṁ tyajyatām sāhasam priye ||279|| [ra. 3.16]

atra pāse vāsavadattā-kaṇṭha-gate tat-kārya-bhūtasya prāṇānām kaṇṭha-gatatvasya vatsa-
rājena svasmin kalpanāt kṣobhaḥ |

atha manorathaḥ—

manorathas tu vyājena vivakṣita-nivedanam ||280|| 121a

yathā śākuntale, śakuntalā (padāntaram gatvā parivṛtya prakāśam)—ladā-ballaa saṁdāba-
hāraa āmanṭemi tumam bhūobi pairbhoassa | [*latā-valaya santāpa-hāraka āmantraye tvām
bhūyo'pi paribhogāya*] [3.21 padyād anantaram]

atra latā-maṇḍapa-vyājena duṣyantāmantraṇam manorathaḥ |

atha anukta-siddhiḥ—

prastāvanaiva śeṣo'rtho yatrānukto'pi gṛhyate | 121
anukta-siddhir eṣā syād ity āha bharato munih²¹ ||281||

atha sārūpyam—

dr̥ṣṭa-śrutānubhūtārtha-kathanādi-samudbhavam | 122
sādr̥ṣyam yatra saṅkṣobhāt tat sārūpyam nirūpyate ||282||

yathā veṇi-saṁhāre, (praviśya gadā-pāṇiḥ) bhīmaḥ--tiṣṭha tiṣṭha bhīru ! kvādhunā gamyate ?
(iti keśeṣu grahitum icchati)

yudhiṣṭhiraḥ (balād bhīmam āliṅgya)—durātman ! bhīmārjuna-śatro duryodhana-hataka !
āśaiśavād anudinam janitāparādhaḥ
kṣībo balena bhujayor hata-rāja-putra |

²¹ Nāṭ 16.169 = *prastāvanaiva śeṣo'rthaḥ kṛtsno yan na pratīyate | vacanena vinānukta-siddhiḥ sā parikīrtitā ||*

āsādyā me'ntaram idaṁ bhujā-pañjarasaya
jīvan prayāsi na padāt padam adya pāpa ||283|| [ve.sam. 6.38]

bhīmaḥ—aye katham āryaḥ suyodhana-śaṅkayā nirdayaṁ mām āliṅgati ?

ity atra cārvāka-śrāvita-duryodhana-vijaya-śaṅkathā-śaṅkṣepeṇa yudhiṣṭhirādīnām bhīme
suyodhana-buddhi-kathanād idaṁ sārūpyam |

atha mālā—

īpsitārtha-prasiddhy-arthaṁ kathyante yatra sūribhiḥ | 123
prajojanāny anekāni sā mālety abhidhīyate ||284||

yathā dhanañjaya-vijaye—

go-rakṣaṇaṁ sama-daśātrava-māna-bhaṅgaḥ
prītir virāṭa-nṛpater upakāriṇaś ca |
paryāptam ekam api me samartosavāya
sarvaṁ punar militam atra mamaiva bhāgyaiḥ ||285|| [dha.vi. 16]

atha madhura-bhāṣaṇam—

yat prasannena manasā pūjyaṁ pūjayitur vacaḥ | 124
stuti-prakāśanaṁ tat tu jñeyaṁ madhura-bhāṣaṇam ||286||

yathā anargha-rāghave, daśarathaḥ (saprāśrayam)—bhagavan viśvāmitra !

kaccit kāntāra-bhājām bhavati paribhavaḥ ko'pi śauvāpado vā
pratyūhena kratūnām na khalu makha-bhujo bhuñjate vā havīmṣi |
kartuṁ vā kaccid antar vasati vasumatī-dakṣiṇaḥ sapta-tantur
yat samprāpto'si kiṁ vā raghu-kula-tapasām īdrśo'yaṁ vivartaḥ ||287|| [a.rā.
1.25]

viśvāmitraḥ (vihasya)—

janayati tvayi vīra diśām patīn
api gṛhāṅgaṇa-mātra-kuṭumbinaḥ |
ripur iti śrutir eva na vāstavi
pratibhayonnatir astu kutas tu naḥ ||288|| [a.rā. 1.26]

ity ādāv anyonyaṁ pūjā-vacanaṁ madhura-bhāṣaṇam |

atha pṛcchā—

praśnenaivottaram yatra sā pṛcchā parikīrtitā ||289|| 125

yathā—

sarva-kṣiti-bhṛtām nātha dṛṣṭā sarvāṅga-sundarī |
rāmā ramye vanānte'smin mayā virahitā tvayā ||290|| [vi.u. 4.51]

ity atra parvatānām nātha mayā virahitā priyā tvayā dr̥ṣṭeti praśne rājñām nātha tvayā virahitā mayā dr̥ṣṭety uttarasya pratīyamānatvād iyaṁ p̄cchā |

atha upadiṣṭam—

pratigr̥hya tu śāstrārtham yad vākyaṁ abhidhīyate |
vidvan-manoharam svantam upadiṣṭam tad ucyate ||291|| 126

yathā śākuntale, śakuntalā (bhayaṁ nāṭayanti)—paurava rakkha abīṇaam | maṇa-samtattābi ṇa hu attaṇo pahabāmi | [*paurava rakṣa avinayam | madana-santaptāpi na khalv ātmanah prabhavāmi* |]

rājā—bhīru alam guru-janād bhayena | na te vidita-dharmā hi bhagavān doṣam atra grahīsyati kulapatiḥ | api ca—

gāndharveṇa vivāhena bahvyo rājarsi-kanyakāḥ |
śrūyante pariṇītās tāḥ pitrbhiś cānumoditāḥ ||292|| [a.śa. 3.20]

ity atra śāstrānurodhenaiva pravṛttatvād idam upadiṣṭam |

atha dr̥ṣṭam—

yathādeśam yathā-kālam yathā-rūpam ca varṇyate |
yat pratyakṣam parokṣam vā tad dr̥ṣṭam dr̥ṣṭavan matam ||293|| 127

yathā mālavikāgnimitre, rājā—aho sarvāsv avasthāsu cārutā śobhāntaram puṣyati | tathā hi—

vāmam sandhi-stimita-valayaṁ nyasya hastam nitambe
kṛtvā śyāmā-viṭapa-sadr̥śam srasta-muktaṁ dvitīyam |
pādānguṣṭhālulita-kusume kuṭṭime pātītākṣam
nṛttād asyāḥ sthitam atitarām kāntam ṛjvāyatārdham ||294|| [mā.a.mi. 2.6]

ity atra itara-samakṣam sthitāyāḥ samsthāna-jāti-varṇanād idam pratyakṣa-dr̥ṣṭam |

apratyakṣa-dr̥ṣṭam, yathā padmāvatyām—

vyatyasta-pāda-kalam valita-tribhaṅgī-
saubhāgyam aṁsa-viralī-kṛta-keśa-pāśam |
piñchāvataṁsam urarīkṛta-vaṁśa-nālam
vyāmohanam navam upaimi kṛpā-viśeṣam ||

ity atra apratyakṣasyaiva gopāla-sundarasya samsthāna-viśeṣa-jāti-varṇanād api dr̥ṣṭavad ābhāsanād idam apratyakṣa-dr̥ṣṭam |

śrī-simha-bhūpena kavīśvarāṇām
viśrāṇitāneka-vibhūṣaṇena |
ṣaṭ-trimśad uktāni hi bhūṣaṇāni

sa-lakṣma-lakṣyāṇi muner matena ||296|| 128

sākṣad evopadeśena prāyo dharma-samanvayāt |
aṅgāṅgi-bhāva-sampanna-samasta-rasa-saṁśrayāt ||297|| 129
prakṛty-avasthā-sandhyādi-sampatty-upanibandhanāt |
āhuḥ prakaraṇādīnām nāṭakam prakṛtiṁ budhāḥ ||298|| 130
atideśa-bala-prāpata-nāṭakāṅgopajīvanāt |
anyāni rūpakāṇi syur vikārā nāṭakam prati ||299|| 131
ato hi lakṣaṇam pūrvam nāṭakasyābhidhīyate |
divyena vā mānuṣeṇa dhīrodāttena saṁyutam ||300|| 132
śṛṅgāra-vīrānyatara-pradhāna-rasa-saṁśrayam |
khyātetī vṛtta-sambaddham sandhi-pañcaka-saṁyutam ||301|| 133
prakṛty-avasthā-sandhy-aṅga-sandhy-antara-vibhūṣaṇaiḥ |
patākā-sthānakair vṛtti-tad-aṅgaiś ca pravṛttibhiḥ ||302|| 134
viṣkambhakādibhir yuktaṁ nāṭakam tat trivargadam |
tad etan nāṭakārambha-prakāro vakṣyate mayā ||303|| 135
vidher yathaiiva saṅkalpo mukhatām pratipadyate |
pradhānasya prabandhasya tathā prastāvanā smṛtā ||304|| 136
arthasya pratipādyasya tīrtham prastāvanocyate |
prastāvanāyās tu mukhe nāndī kāryā śubhāvahā ||305|| 137
āśīrnamaskriyā-vastunirdeśānyatamā smṛtā |
candranāmāṅkitā prāyo maṅgalārtha-padojjvalā ||306|| 138
aṣṭābhir daśabhiś ceṣṭā seyam dvādaśabhiḥ padaiḥ |
samair vā viṣamair vāpi prayojyety apare jaguḥ ||307|| 139

tatrāśīr-anvitā nāndī yathābhirāma-rāghave—

kriyāsuḥ kalyāṇam bhujaga-śayanād utthitavataḥ
kaṭākṣāḥ kāruṇya-praṇaya-rasa-veṇī-laharayaḥ |
harer lakṣmī-līlā-kamala-dala-saubhāgya-suhṛdaḥ
sudhā-sāra-smerāḥ sucarita-viśeṣaika-sulabhāḥ ||308||

namaskriyāvatī nāndī, yathā uttara-rāma-carite—

idaṁ kavibhyaḥ pūrvēbhyah namo-vākaṁ praśāsmahe |
vandemahi ca tāṁ vāṇīm amṛtām ātmanaḥ kalām ||309|| [u.rā.ca. 1.1]

vastu-nirdeśavatī nāndī, yathā prabodha-candrodaye—

antar-nāḍī-niyamita-marul-laṅghita-brahma-randhram
svānte śānti-praṇayini samunmīlad-ānanda-sāndram |
pratyag-jyotir jayati yaminaḥ spaṣṭa-lālāṭa-netra-
vyāja-vyaktīkṛtam iva jagad-vyāpi candrārdha-mauleḥ ||310|| [pra.ca. 1.2]

aṣṭā-padānvitā, yathā mahāvīra-carite—

atha svasthāya devāya nityāya hata-pāpmane |
tyakta-krama-vibhāgāya caitanya-jyotiṣe namaḥ ||311|| [ma.vī.ca. 1.1]

daśa-padānvitā yathā abhirāma-rāghave kriyāsuḥ kalyāṇam ity ādi | dvādaśa-padānvitā, yathā
anargha-rāghave—

niṣpratyūham upāsmahe bhagavataḥ kaumodakī-lakṣmaṇaḥ
koka-prīti-cakora-pāraṇa-paṭū jyotiṣmatī locane |
yābhyām ardha-vibodha-mugdha-madhura-śrīr ardha-nidrāyito
nābhī-palvala-puṇḍarīka-mukulaḥ kamboḥ sapatnī-kṛtaḥ ||312|| [a.rā. 1.1]

atraiva maṅgalārtha-pada-prāyatvaṁ candranāmāṅkitatvaṁ ca draṣṭavyam |

nāndy-ante tu praviṣṭena sūtradhāreṇa dhīmatā |
prasādhānāya raṅgasya vṛttir yojyā hi bhāratī ||313|| 140
aṅgāny asyās ca catvāri bhāratenāvabhāṣire |
prarocanāmukhe caiva vīthī-prahasane iti ||314|| 141
vīthī prahasanaṁ sva-sva-prasaṅge vakṣyate sphuṭam |
prarocanā tu sā proktā prakṛtārtha-prasāmsayā ||315|| 142
sadasya-citta-vṛttīnām saṁmukhikaraṇam ca yat |
prasāmsā tu dvidhā jñeyā cetanācetanāśrayā | 143
acetanau deśa-kālau kālo madhu-śaran-mukhaḥ ||316||

tatra vasanta-prasāmsayā prarocanā, yathā padmāvatyām—

rājat-koraka-kaṅṭakā madhukarī-jhaṅkāra-huṅkāriṇīr
ālola-stavaka-stanīr aviralādhūta-pravālādharaḥ |
āliṅganti latā-vadhūr atitarām āsanna-śākhā-karair
atyārūḍha-rasālasāla-rasikāḥ kānte vasantodaye ||317||

śarat-prasāmse, yathā veṇī-saṁhāre—

sat-pakṣam madhura-giraḥ prasādhitāsā madoddhatārambhāḥ |
nipatanti dhārtarāṣṭrāḥ kāla-vaśān medinī-prṣṭhe ||318|| [ve.sam. 1.6]

[atha deśaḥ]

deśas tu devatārāja-tīrtha-sthānādir ucyate | 144
tad adya kāla-nāthasya yātretyādiṣu lakṣyatām ||319||
cetanās tu kathā-nātha-kavi-sabhya-naṭāḥ smṛtāḥ | 145
kathā-nāthās tu dharmārtha-rasa-mokṣopayoginaḥ ||320||
dharmopayoginas tatra yudhiṣṭhira-nalādayaḥ | 146
arthopayogino rudra-narasimha-nṛpādayaḥ ||321||
rasopayogino vidyādhara-vatseśvarādayaḥ | 147
mokṣopayogino rāma-vāsudevādayo matāḥ ||322||

eke tv abhedam icchanti dharma-mokṣopayoginoḥ ||323|| 148

[caturvidhāḥ kavayaḥ]

kavayas tu prabandhāras te bhaveyuś caturvidhāḥ |
udātta uddhataḥ prauḍho vinīta iti bhedataḥ ||324|| 149

tatra udāttaḥ—

antar-gūḍhābhīmānokitir udātta iti giyate ||325|| 150a

yathā mālavikāgnimitre—

purāṇam ity eva na sādhu sarvaṁ
na cāpi kāvyaṁ navam ity avadyam |
santaḥ parikṣyāntarad bhajante
mūḍhaḥ para-pratyayaneya-buddhiḥ ||326|| [mā.a.mi. 1.2]

atra santaḥ parikṣety anena sva-kṛteḥ parikṣaṇa-kṣamatva-kalpito nija-garvaḥ kāli-dāsena
vivakṣita iti tasyodāttatvam |

atha uddhataḥ—

parāpavādāt svotkarṣa-vādī tūddhata ucyate ||327|| 150

yathā mālati-mādhave—

ye nāma kecid iha naḥ prathayanty avajñān
jānanti te kim api tān prati naiṣa yatnaḥ |
utpatsyate'sti mama ko'pi samāna-dharmā
kālo hy ayaṁ niravadhir vipulā ca pṛthvī ||328|| [mā.mā. 1.8]

atra jānanti te kim apīti parāpavādāt mama tu ko'pi samāna-dharmety ātmotkarṣa-kathanāc ca
bhavabhūter uddhatatvam |

yathā prauḍhaḥ—

yathocita-nijotkarṣa-vādī prauḍha itīritah ||329|| 151a

yathā karuṇākandale—

kavir bhāradvājo jagad-avadhi-jāgran-nija-yaśā
rasa-śreṇī-marma-vyavaharaṇa-hevāka-rasikaḥ |
yadīyānām vācām rasika-hṛdayollāsana-vidyāv
amandānandātmā pariṇamati sandarbha-mahimā ||330||

atra rasa-prauḍhi-sandarbha-prasādayor nāṭaka-nirmāṇocitayor eva kathanāt nijotkarṣam
prakaṭayann ayaṁ kaviḥ prauḍha ity ucyate |

yuktyā nijotkarṣa-vādī prauḍha ity aparaiḥ smṛtaḥ ||331|| 151

yathā mamaiva—nedānīntana-dīpikā kim u tamaḥ-saṅghātam unmūlayed ity ādi [rasārṇava-sudhākare 1.55] |

atra jyotsnādi-dr̥ṣṭānta-mukhena mādhyaujaḥ-prasādākhyānām guṇānām sva-sāhityam rasaucityena [sattām] pratipādayann ayam kaviḥ prauḍha ity ucyate |

atha vinītaḥ—

vinīto vinayotkarṣāt svāpakarṣa-prakāśakaḥ ||332|| 152a

yathā rāmānande—

guṇo na kaścin mama vān-nibandhe
labhyeta yatnena gaveṣito'pi |
tathāpy amuṁ rāma-kathā-prabandham
santo'nurāgeṇa samādrīyante ||333||

atra vinayotkarṣād apakarṣam ātmāny āropayann ayam kavir vinīta ity ucyate |

atha sabhyāḥ—

sabhyās tu vibudhair jñeyā ye didr̥kṣānītvā janāḥ | 152
te'pi dvidhā prārthanīyāḥ prārthak ity ca sphuṭam ||334||
idaṁ prayokṣye yuṣmābhir anujñā dīyatām iti | 153
samprārthyāḥ sūtradhāreṇa prārthanīyā ity smṛtāḥ ||335||
tvayā prayogaḥ kriyatām ity utkaṅṭhita-cetasāḥ | 154
ye sūtriṇām prārthayante te sabhyāḥ prārthakāḥ smṛtāḥ ||336||

atha naṭāḥ—

raṅgopajīvinaḥ proktā naṭās te'pi tridhā smṛtāḥ | 155
vādakā gāyakās caiva nartakās ceti kovidaḥ ||337||
vīṇā-veṇu-mṛdaṅgādi-vādakā vādakāḥ smṛtāḥ | 156
ālāpana-dhruvāgīta-gāyakā gāyakā matāḥ |
nānā-prakārābhīnaya-kartāro nartakāḥ smṛtāḥ ||338|| 157

tad evam—

vistarād uta saṅkṣepāt prayuñjīta prarocanām ||339|| 158a

tatra saṅkṣiptā prarocanā, yathā ratnāvālyām—

śrīharṣo nipuṇaḥ kaviḥ pariṣad apy eṣā guṇa-grāhiṇī
loke hāri ca vatsa-rāja-caritam nātye ca dakṣā vayam |
vastv-ekaikam apīha vāñchita-phala-prāpteḥ padaṁ kim punar
mad-bhāgyopacayād ayam samuditaḥ sarvo guṇānām gaṇaḥ ||340|| [ra. 1.6]

atra kathā-nāyaka-kavi-sabhya-naṭānām catūrṇām saṅkṣepeṇa varṇanād iyam saṅkṣipta-prarocanā | vistarāt tu bāla-rāmāyaṇādiṣu draṣṭavyā |

evam prarocayan sabhyān sūtrī kuryād athāmukham | 158
sūtra-dhāro naṭīm brūte sva-kāryam prati yuktitaḥ ||341||
prastutākṣepa-citrokyā yat tad āmukham īritam | 159
trīṇyāmukhāṅgāny ucyante kathodghātaḥ pravartakaḥ ||342||
prayogātīśayaś ceti teṣām lakṣaṇam ucyate | 160
sūtriṇo vākyam artham vā svetivṛtta-samam yadā |
svikṛtya praviśet pātram kathodghāto dvidhā mataḥ ||343|| 161

tatra vākyena kathodghāto, yathā ratnāvalyām—
dvīpād anyasmād api madhyād api jala-nidher diśo'py antāt |
ānīya jhaṭiti ghaṭayati vidhir abhimatam abhimukhī-bhūtaḥ ||344|| [ra. 1.7]

iti sūtradhārasya priyā-samāśvāsana-vākyam svasyānukūlatayā paṭhato yaugandharāyaṇasya
praveśāt kathodghātaḥ |

arthena kathodghāto, yathā veṇī-samhāraḥ—

nirvāṇa-vaira-dahanāḥ praśamādarīṇām
nandantu pāṇḍu-tanayāḥ saha mādhavena |
rakta-prasādhita-bhuvah kṣata-vigrahās ca
svasthā bhavantu kuru-rāja-sutāḥ sa-bhrtyāḥ ||345|| [ve.sam. 1.7]

atrottarārdhe sūtradhāreṇa dhārtarāṣṭrāṇām svarga-sthiti-nirupadrava-lakṣaṇayor arthayor
vivakṣitayoḥ satoḥ bhīmena svasthā bhavantu mayi jīvati dhārtarāṣṭrā iti nirupadrava-
lakṣaṇasyaivārtha-viśeṣasya grahaṇena praveśaḥ kṛta iti ayam arthena kathodghātaḥ |

atha pravartakaḥ—

ākṣiptam kāla-sāmyena pravṛtīḥ syāt pravartakam ||346|| 162a

yathā bāla-rāmāyaṇe—

prakaṭita-rāmāmbhojaḥ kauśikavān sapadi lakṣmaṇānandī |
śara-cāpa-namana-hetor ayam avatīrṇaḥ śarat-samayaḥ ||347|| [bā.rā. 1.16]

atra viśvāmitra-rāma-lakṣmaṇānām śarat-samaya-varṇana-sāmyena praveśaḥ pravartakaḥ ||

atha prayogātīśayaḥ --

eṣo'yam ity upakṣepāt sūtradhāra-prayogataḥ | 162
prayoga-sūcanam yatra prayogātīśayo hi saḥ ||348||

yathā mālavikāgnimitre—

śirasā prathama-grhītām ājñām icchāmi pariśadaḥ kartum |
devyā iva dhāriṇyāḥ sevā-dakṣaḥ parijano'yam ||349|| [mā.a.mi. 1.3]

atrāyam ity upakṣepeṇākṣiptaḥ parijana-praveśaḥ prayogātīśayaḥ |

tathā ca śākuntale—

tavāsmi gīta-rāgeṇa hāriṇā prasabham hr̥taḥ |
eṣa rājeva duṣyantaḥ sāraṅgeṇātiramhasā ||350|| [a.śā. 1.5]

ity atra eṣa ity upakṣipto duṣyanta-praveśaḥ prayogātīsayāḥ |

prastāvanā-sthāpaneti dvidhā syād idam āmukham | 163
vidūṣaka-naṭī-pāripārśvikaiḥ saha saṁlāpan ||351||
stoka-vīthy-aṅga-sahitāny āmukhāṅgāni sūtra-bhṛt | 164
yojayed yatra nāṭya-jñair eṣā prastāvanā smṛtā ||352||
sarvāmukhāṅga-vīthy-aṅga-sametair vākya-vistaraiḥ | 165
sūtradhāro yatra naṭī-vidūṣaka-naṭādibhiḥ ||353||
saṁlapana prastutaṁ cārtham ākṣipet sthāpanā hi sā | 166
śṛṅgāra-pracure nāṭye yogyaḥ syād āmukha-kramaḥ ||354||
ratnāvalyadike prāyo lakṣyatām kovidair ayam | 167
vīrādbhutādi prāye tu prāyaḥ prastāvanocitā ||355||
anargha-rāghavādyeṣu prāyaśo vikṣyatām iyam | 168
hāsyā-bībhatsa-raudrādi-prāye tu sthāpanā matā ||356||
vīra-bhadra-vijṛmbhādaḥ sā prāyeṇa samikṣyatām | 169
kathitāny āmukhāṅgāni vīthy-aṅgāni pracakṣmahe ||357||
āmukhe'pi ca vīthyām ca sādharmaṇye'pi saṁmataḥ | 170
vīthy-aṅga-saṁprathā teṣām vīthyām āvaśyakatvataḥ ||358||
udghātyakāvalagita-prapañca-trigate chalam | 171
vākkely-adhibale gaṇḍam avasyandita-nālike ||359||
asat-pralāpa-vyāhārau mṛdavaṁ ca trayodaśa | 172
tatrodghātyakam anyonyālāpa-mālā dvidhā hi tat |
gūḍhāratha-pada-paryāya-kramāt praśnottara-kramāt ||360|| 173

tatra gūḍhārtha-pada-paryāya-kramād udghātyakam, yathā vīrabhadra-vijṛmbhita-nāmani
ḍime—

sakhe ko'yaṁ raudraḥ kathaya mahitaḥ ko'pi hi raso
raso nāmāyaṁ kaḥ smṛti-surabhir āsvāda-mahimā |
samāsvādaḥ ko'yaṁ krama-galita-vedyāntara-matir
mano'vasthā jñātāṁ nanu vadasi nidrāntaram iti ||361||

atra raudra-rasa-svarūpa-vivecanāya rasāsvādāvasthā-lakṣaṇair gūḍhārtha-pada-paryāyair
naṭa-sūtradhārayoḥ saṁlāpād idam ādimam udghātyakam |

praśnottara-kramād, yathā tatraiva ḍime—

sevyam kim param uttamasya caritaṁ lokottaraḥ kaḥ pumān
śrī-simhaḥ sa tu kīḍṛśo vada nidhir dharmasya dharmas tu kaḥ |
satyoktir vacanaṁ tu kim kavi-nutaṁ ko nāma tāḍṛk kavir
viśveśaḥ sa tu kīḍṛśo vijayate viśveṣu viśveśavat ||362||

atra gūḍhārtha-pada-paryāya-rahita-praśnottara-krameṇa naṭa-sūtradhārayoḥ samlāpāt
prakṛta-kavi-varṇanopayuktam idam udghātyakam |

atha avalagitam—

dvidhāvalagitam proktam arthāvalaganātmakam |
anya-prasaṅgād anyasya sāmsiddhiḥ prakṛtasya va ||363|| 174

anya-prasaṅgād anyasya siddhyā avalagitam, yathā abhirāma-rāghave anapota-nāyakīye—

hanta sārasvataṁ cakṣuḥ kavīnām krānta-darśinām |
atiśayya pravarteta niyatārtheṣu vastuṣu ||364||

atra sūtradhāreṇa kavīnām sārasvataṁ cakṣur iti kavi-sāmānya-varṇanena svābhilaṣita-kavi-
viśeṣotkarṣa-sādhana-rūpāt prakṛtāerthāvalaganād avalagitam idam |

anya-prasaṅgena prakṛtasya siddhir, yathā anargha-rāghave—

sūtradhāraḥ—māriṣa, sthāne khalu bhavataḥ kutūhalam | īdrśam evaitat |

tat tādr̥g ujjvalakakutstha-kula-praśasti-
saurabhya-nirbhara-gabhīra-manoharāṇi |
vālmiki-vāg-amṛta-kūpa-nipāna-lakṣmīm
etāni bibhrati murāri-kaver vacāmsi ||365|| [a.rā. 1.12]

atrāprakṛta-vālmiki-varṇana-prasaṅgena prakṛta-māriṣa-kutūhalotkarṣa-sāmsādhana-rūpāt
prakṛta-nātyāvalaganād idam dvitīyam avalagitam |

atha prapañcaḥ—

prapañcas tu mithaḥ stotram asad-bhūtaṁ ca hāsya-kṛt ||366|| 175a

yathā vīrabhadra-vijṛmbhaṇe—

nātyācāryas tvam asi suhr̥dām tvādr̥śānām prasādāt
ko'yam gīta-śrama-vidhir aho bhinna-kaṇṭho'dya jātaḥ |
jñātaṁ jñātaṁ parihasasi mām bhāṣitair bhāva-garbhair
maivam vācyam tvam asi hi gurus tatra ceṣṭiḥ pramāṇam ||367||

atra naṭa-sūtradhārayor anyathārthasyānyonya-stotrasya hāsyaiva pravṛttatvāt prapañcaḥ |

atha trigatam—

śruti-sāmyād anekārtha-yojanaṁ trigatam bhavet ||368|| 175b

yathābhirāma-rāghave, pāripārśvikaḥ—

vāṇi-muraja-kvaṇitaṁ śruti-subhagam kim sudhā-mucaḥ stanitam |
jaladasya kim ā jñātaṁ tava madhura-gabhīra-vāg-vilāso'yam ||369||

atra sūtradhāra-vāg-vilāse muraja-jalada-dhvani-vitarka-sambhāvanāt trigatam |

atha chalam—

proktaṁ chalaṁ sasotprāsaiḥ priyābhāsair vilobhanam ||370|| 176a

yathā abhirāma-rāghave—

vidvān asau kalāvān api rasiko bahu-vidha-prayogajñah |
iti ca bhavantaṁ vidmo nirvyūḍhaṁ sādhu tat tvayā sarvam ||371||

atra viparīta-lakṣaṇayā prahelikārtham ajānataḥ pāripārśvikasyopālabhanāt chalam |

atha vākkeliḥ—

sākāṅkṣasyaiva vākyasya vākkeliḥ syāt samāptitaḥ ||372|| 176

yathā mahēśvarānande—

kula-śoka-haraṁ kumāram ekam
kuhanā-bhairava-pāraṇonmukhābhyām |
upahūya kṛtādaram piṭṛbhyām
upari prastutam om namaḥ śivāya ||373||

atra vākye sākāṅkṣe viśeṣāṁśam anuktvā namaḥ śivāyeti samāpti-kathanād vāk-keliḥ |

atha adhibalam—

spardhayānyonya-sāmarthya-vyaktis tv adhibalaṁ bhavet ||374|| 177a

yathā vīrabhadra-vijrmbhaṇe—

mā bhūc cintā taveyaṁ mayi sati kuśale duṣkaraḥ kim prayogo
mānin jānāsi kim tvaṁ kim api na viditā cāturī me tvayā kim |
āstām sva-stotra-kanthā kṛtam iha kathaitair bhūta-pūrvaiḥ prasaṅgaiḥ
patnyāham vaśya-karmā sapadi naṭavidhāv eṣa sajjībhavāmi ||375||

atra naṭa-sūtradhārayoḥ paraspara-spardhayā sva-sva-prayoga-sāmarthya-prakāśanād
adhibalam |

atha gaṇḍam—

gaṇḍam prastuta-sambandhi bhinnārtham sahasoditam ||376|| 177b

yathā veṇī-saṁhāre—

nirvāṇa-vaira-dahanāḥ praśamādarīṇām
nandantu pāṇḍu-tanayāḥ saha mādhavena |
rakta-prasādhita-bhuvāḥ kṣata-vigrahās ca

svasthā bhavantu kuru-rāja-sutāḥ sa-bhr̥tyāḥ || [ve.sam. 1.7]

tatra sūtradhāreṇa nirupadrava-lakṣaṇe'rthe vivakṣite'pi svarga-sthiti-lakṣaṇārtha-sūcakasya rakta-prasādhitaa-bhuva ity ādi-śliṣṭa-vākyasya sahasā prastuta-sambandhitayā bhāṣitatvād gaṇḍam |

atha avasyanditam—

pūrvoktasyānyathā vyākhyā yatrāvasyanditam hi tat ||377|| 178a

yathā veṇī-sambhāre, sūtradhāraḥ—

sat-pakṣā madhura-giraḥ prasādhitāsā madoddhatārambhāḥ |
nīpatanti dhārtarāṣṭrāḥ kāla-vaśān medinī-pr̥ṣṭhe ||378|| [ve.sam. 1.6]

pāripārśvikaḥ (praviśya sambhrāntaḥ)—sāntam pāpam | pratihatam amaṅgalam |

sūtradhāraḥ—mā bhaiṣiḥ | nanu śarat-samaya-varṇanāśamsayā hamsān dhārtarāṣṭrā iti vyapadiśāmi |

atra pūrvoktasya suyodhanādi-nīpātasya hamsa-pātātvena vyākhyānād idam avasyanditam |

atha nālikā—

prahelikā nigūḍhārthā hāsyārtham nālikā smṛtā | 178

antar-lāpā bahir-lāpety eṣā dvedhā samīritā ||379||

tatra antar-lāpā, yathā prasanna-rāghave—

pratyāṅkam aṅkurita-sarva-navāvātāran-
navyollasat-kusuma-rāji-virāji-bandham |
gharmetarāmsūm iva vakratayātiramyam
nāṭya-prabandham atimañjula-samvidhānam ||380|| [pra.rā. 1.7]

atra prasanna-rāghava-nāmety uttarasya saptākṣarāṣṭa-paṅkti-krameṇa likhite'sminn eva śloke mṛgyatvād antar-lāpo nāmeyam |

bahir-lāpā, yathā bāla-rāmāyaṇe—

kama-baḍḍhanta-vilāsam rasāsale kaṁ karei kandappo |
[krama-varḍhamāna-vilāsam rasātale kaṁ karoti kandarpaḥ |]

sūtradhāraḥ—aye praśnottaram | seyam asmat-prītir iti devādeśaḥ | tat svayam eva vācayāmi—

nirbhaya-gurur vyadhata ca vālmiki-kathām kim anusṛtya ||381|| [bā.rā. 1.5]

ity atra bāla-rāmāyaṇam ity uttarasya bahir eva mṛgyatvād bahir-lāpā nāma nālikeyam |

atha asat-pralāpaḥ—

asambaddha-kathālāpo'sat-pralāpa itīritaḥ ||382|| 179b

yathā vīrabhadra-vijrmbhaṇe, naṭaḥ—

patnī parilambi-kucā tanayā mama danturāpi taruṇa-vayāḥ |
krīḍā-kapir asti gṛhe tad ahaṁ nāṭya-prayoga-marmajñāḥ ||383||

atra naṭena svakīya-nāṭya-prayoga-marmajñatve hetutayā kathitānām krīḍā-kapi-sad-
bhāvādīnām asambaddhatvād ayam asat-pralāpaḥ |

atha vyāhāraḥ—

anyārthaṁ vacanaṁ hāsya-karaṁ vyāhāra ucyate ||384|| 180a

yathā ānanda-kośa-nāmani prahasane—(praviśya) naṭī—ayya ko ṇioo ? [ārya, ko niyogaḥ ?]

sūtradhāraḥ—ārye gargarike nūnam ānanda-kośa-nābhilāṣiṇī pariṣad iyam |

naṭī—tā damśedu ayyo | tado kiṁ bilambeṇa | [tad darśayatu āryaḥ | tataḥ kiṁ vilambena ?]

sūtradhāraḥ—ayi gāyike gargarike bhavatyā mukha-vyāpāreṇa bījotthāpanānusandhāyinā
bhavitavyam |

naṭī (sa-harṣam)—kīriso so muha-bābāro | [kīdṛśaḥ sa mukhya-vyāpāraḥ ?]

sūtradhāraḥ—nanv amum eva śīsiram adhikṛtya dhruvā-gāna-rūpaḥ |

ity atra ānanda-kośa-bījotthāpana-mukha-vyāpārāṇām rūpaka-bījotthāpana-dhruvā-
gānārthānām api anyārtha-pratītyā hāsya-karatvād ayam vyāhāraḥ |

atha mṛdavam—

doṣā guṇā guṇā doṣā yatra syur mṛdavam hi tat ||385|| 180b

yathā—

nārhaḥ kevala-veda-pāṭha-vidhinā kīrā iva chāndasāḥ
śāstrīyābhyasanāc chunām iva nṛṇām anyonya-kolāhalaḥ |
vyarthaṁ kāvyam asatya-vastu-ghaṭanāt svapnendrajālādivad
vyākīrṇa-vyavahāra-nirṇaya-kṛte tv ekaiva kāryā smṛtiḥ ||386||

atra kāvyādiṣu guṇa-bhūteṣv api doṣatva-kathanād mṛdavam idam |

evam āmukham āyojya sūtradhāre sahānuge |

niṣkrānte'that tad-ākṣiptaiḥ pātrair vastu prapañcayet ||387|| 181

vastu sarvaṁ dvidhā sūcyam asūcyam iti bhedataḥ |

rasa-hīnaṁ bhaved atra vastu tat sūcyam ucyate ||388|| 182

yad vastu nīrasam tat tu sūcayet sūcakās tv amī |
viṣkambha-cūlikānkāsyānkāvatāra-praveśakāḥ ||389|| 183

tatra viṣkambho bhūta-bhāvi-vastv-amśa-sūcakaḥ |
amukhya-pātra-racitaḥ saṅkṣepaika-prayojanaḥ ||390|| 184
sa śuddho miśra ity ukto miśraḥ syān nīca-madhyamaiḥ |
so'yam ceṭī-naṭcārya-samlāpa-parikalpitaḥ ||391|| 185
mālavikāgnimitrasya prathamānke nirūpyatām |
śuddhaḥ kevala-madhyo'yam ekāneka-kṛto dvidhā ||392|| 186
ratnāvalyām eka-śuddhaḥ prāpta-yaugandharāyaṇaḥ |
aneka-śuddho viṣkambhaḥ ṣaṣṭhānke'nargha-rāghave | 187
nirūpyatām samprayukto mālyavacchuka-sāraṇaiḥ ||393||

atha cūlikā—

vandi-māgadha-sūtādyaiḥ pratisīrāntara-sthitaiḥ | 188
arthopakṣepaṇam yat tu kriyate sā hi cūlikā ||394||
sā dvidhā cūlikā khaṇḍa-cūlikā ceti bhedataḥ | 189
pātrair yavanikāntaḥsthaiḥ kevalam yā tu nirmitaḥ ||395||
ādāv aṅkasya madhye vā cūlikā nāma sā smṛtā | 190
praveśa-nirgamābhāvād iyam aṅkā bahir gatā ||396||

aṅkādau cūlikā, yathā anargha-rāghave saptamānke, nepathye—

tamisrā-mūrcchāla-trijagad-agadnīkāra-kiraṇe
raghūnām gotrasya prasavitari deve savitari |
puraḥsthe dik-pālaiḥ saha para-grhāvāsa-vacanāt
praviṣṭo vaidehī dahanam atha śuddhā ca niragāt ||397|| [a.rā. 7.1]

ity ādau nepathya-gatair eva pātraiḥ sītā-jvalana-praveśa-nirgamādīnām arthānām
prayogānucitānām sūcanād iyam cūlikā |

aṅka-madhye, yathā ratnāvalyām dvitīyānke, (nepathye kalakalaḥ)—

kaṇṭhe kṛttāvaśeṣam kanaka-mayam adhaḥ śṛṅkhalā-dāma karṣan
krāntvā dvārāṇi helācala-caraṇa-raṇat-kiṅkaṇī-cakravālaḥ |
dattātānko'ṅganānām anusṛta-saraṇiḥ sambhramād aśva-pālaiḥ
prabhraṣṭo'yam plavaṅgaḥ praviśati nṛpater mandiraṁ mandurāyāḥ ||398|| [ra.
2.2]

atra nepathya-gataiḥ pātraiḥ prayogānucitasya vānara-viplavādy-arthasya sūcanād iyam
madhya-cūlikā |

atha khaṇḍa-cūlikā—

raṅga-nepatha-samsthāyi-pātra-samlāpa-vistaraiḥ | 191
ādau kevalam aṅkasya kalpitā khaṇḍa-cūlikā |

praveśa-nirgamāprāpter iyam aṅkāḍ bahir-gatā ||399|| 192

yathā bāla-rāmāyaṇe saptamāṅkasyāḍau, (tataḥ praviśati vaiṭālikaḥ karpūra-caṇḍaḥ)
vaiṭālikaḥ—bhadra candana-caṇḍa parityaja nidrā-mudrām | vimuñca niḷoṭajābhyantaram |

nepathye—ayya kappura-caṇḍa eśā miṭṭhā pabhāda-ṇiddā | suvissam dāva | [*ārya karpūra-
caṇḍa eśā miṣṭā prabhāta-nidrā | svapsyāmi tāvat*]

karpūra-caṇḍaḥ—aho utsāha-śaktir bhavataḥ | amantra-śīlo mahī-patiḥ apara-prabandha-
darśī kaviḥ apāṭha-ruciś ca vadnī na ciram nandati |

nepathye—tā ettha samtthara-tthido ṇimīlida-ṇaṇo jebba suppbhādam paṭhissam | [*tad atra
samstara-sthito nimīlita-nayana eva suprabhātam paṭhiṣyāmi*]

karpūra-caṇḍaḥ—etad api bhavato bhūri | tad upaślokayāvo rāmabhadram | (kiñcid uccaiḥ)

mārtaṇḍaika-kula-prakāṇḍa-tilakas trailokya-rakṣā-maṇir
viśvāmītra-mahāmuner nirupadhiḥ śiṣyo raghu-grāmaṇiḥ |
rāmas tāḍita-tāṭakaḥ kim aparam pratyakṣa-nārāyaṇaḥ
kausalyā-nayanotsavo vijayatām bhū-kāśyapasyātmajaḥ ||400|| [bā.rā. 7.3]

nepathye—

kandapp-uddāma-dappa-ppasamaṇa-guruṇo bahmaṇo kāla-daṇḍe
pāṇim demtassa gaṅgā-taralida-sasiṇo pabbaī-ballahassa |
cābam caṇḍāhisimjāraba-harida-ṇaham karṣaṇāruddha-majjham
jam bhaggam tassa saddo ṇisuṇiti huaṇe bittharamto ṇamāi ||401|| [bā.rā. 7.4]

[*kandarpoddāma-darpa-prasamana-guror brahmaṇaḥ kāla-daṇḍe
pāṇim dātur gaṅgā-taralita-śasiṇaḥ parvatī-vallabhasya |
cāpam caṇḍābhiṣiṅjā-rava-bharita-nabhaḥ karṣaṇāruddha-madhyam
yat bhagnaṁ tasya śabdo niḥśrūyate bhuvane vistaran na māti*]

atra praviṣṭena karpūra-caṇḍena yavanikāntargatena candana-caṇḍena ca paryāya-pravṛtta-
vāg-vilāsais tāṭakāvadhādi-vibhīṣaṇābhaya-pradānāntasya rāmabhadra-caritasya bāhulyāt
prayogānucitasya sūcanād iyaṁ khaṇḍa-cūlikā |

enām viṣkambham evānye prāhur naitan mataṁ mama |
apraviṣṭasya saṁlāpo viṣkambhe na hi yujyate | 193
tad viṣkambha-śiraskatvān mateyaṁ khaṇḍa-cūlikā ||402||

atha aṅkāśyam—

pūrvāṅkānte sampraviṣṭaiḥ pātrair bhāvya-aṅka-vastunaḥ | 194
sūcanaṁ tad-avicchityai yat tad aṅkāśyam īritam ||403||
yathā hi vīra-carite dvitīyāṅkāvasānake | 195
praviṣṭena sumantreṇa sūcitam rāma-vigrahe ||404||

vasiṣṭha-viśvāmitrādi-samābhāṣaṇa-lakṣaṇam | 196
vastūtṭarāṅke pūrvārthāvicchedenaiva kalpitam ||405||

athāṅkāvatāraḥ—

aṅkāvatāraḥ pātrāṇām pūrva-kāryānuvartinām | 197
avibhāgena sarveṣāṃ bhāviny aṅke praveśanam ||406||
dvitīyāṅke mālavikāgnimitre sa nirūpyatām | 198
pātreṇāṅka-praviṣṭena kevalam sūcitātvaḥ |
bhaved aṅkāḍ abāhyatvam aṅkāsyāṅkāvatārayoḥ ||407|| 199

atha praveśakaḥ—

yan nīcaiḥ kevalam pātrair bhāvi-bhūtārtha-sūcanam |
aṅkayor ubhayor madhye sa vijñeyaḥ praveśakaḥ ||408|| 200
so'yaṃ ceti-dvayālāpa-samvidhānopakalpitaḥ |
mālatī-mādhve prājñair dvitīyāṅke nirūpyatām ||409|| 201
asūcyam tu śubhodātta-rasa-bhāva-nirantaram |
prārambhe yady asūcyam syād aṅkam evātra kalpayet ||410|| 202
rasālaṅkāra-vastūnām upalālana-kāṅkṣiṇām |
janany-aṅkavadādhāra-bhūtātvaḍ aṅka ucyate ||411|| 203
aṅkas tu pañcaśair dvitirair aṅgino'ṅgasya vastunaḥ |
rasasya vā samālamba-bhūtair pātrair manoharaḥ | 204
samvidhāna-viśeṣaḥ syāt tatrāsūcyam prapañcayet ||412||

atha asūcyavibhāgaḥ—

asūcyam tad dvidhā dr̥śyam śrāvyam cādyam tu darśayet | 205
dvedhā dvitīyam svagatam prakāśam ceti bhedataḥ ||413||
svagatam svaika-vijñeyam prakāśam tad dvidhā bhavet | 206
sarva-prakāśam niyata-prakāśam ceti bhedataḥ ||414||
sarva-prakāśam sarveṣāṃ sthitānām śravaṇocitam | 207
dvitīyam tu sthiteṣv apy eṣv ekasya śravaṇocitam ||415||
dvidhā vibhāvyaṭe'nyac ca janāntam apavāritam | 208
tripatākā-kareṇānyān apavāryāntarā kathām ||416||
anyenāmantraṇam yat syāt taj janāntikam ucyate | 209
rahasyam kathyate'nyasya parāvṛtyāpavāritam ||417||
ittham śrāvyam ca dr̥śyam ca prayujya susamāhitair | 210
pātrair niṣkramaṇam kāryam aṅkānte samam eva hi ||418||
aṅka-cchedaś ca kartavyaḥ kālāvasthānurodhataḥ | 211
dinārdha-dinayor योगyam aṅke vastu pravartayet ||419||

atha garbhāṅkaḥ—

aṅka-prasaṅgād garbhāṅka-lakṣaṇam vaksyate mayā | 212
rasanāyaka-vastūnām mahotkarṣāya kovidair ||420||
aṅkasya madhye yo'ṅkaḥ syād asau garbhāṅka īritāḥ | 213
vastu-sūcaka-nāṅdikō diṅ-mātra-mukha-saṅgataḥ ||421||
arthopakṣepakair hīnaś cūlikā-parivarjitair | 214

aneṣyad-vastu-ṡayayaḥ pātrais tri-caturair yutaḥ ||422||
nātiprapañcetivṛttaḥ svādhārānkānga-śobhitaḥ | 215
prastutārthānubandhī ca pātra-niṣkramaṇāvadhīḥ ||423||
prathamānke na kartavyaḥ so'yam kāvya-ṡāradaīḥ | 216
so'yam uttara-rāme tu rasotkarṣāya kathyatām ||424||
netur utkarṣako jñeyo bāla-rāmāyaṇe tv ayam | 217
amogha-rāghave so'yam vastūtkarṣaika-kāraṇam ||425||

nāṭake aṅka-niyamaḥ—
nāṭake'ṅkā na kartavyāḥ pañca-nyūnā daśādhikāḥ | 218
tad īdrṣa-guṇopetaṁ nāṭakaṁ bhukti-muktidam ||426||

tathā ca bhārataḥ—
dharmārtha-sādhanam nāṭyam sarva-duḥkhāpanoda-kṛt |
āsevadhvam tad ṛṣayas tasyotthānam tu nāṭakam ||427|| iti |

pūrṇādi-nāṭaka-bhedānaṅgikāraḥ—
nāṭakasya tu pūrṇādi-bhedāḥ kecana kalpitāḥ | 219
teṣāṁ nāṭiva ramyatvād aparīkṣākṣamatvataḥ |
muninānādr̥tatvāc ca tān uddeṣṭum udāsmāhe ||428|| 220

atha prakaraṇam—
yatredivṛttam utpādyam dhīra-śāntaś ca nāyakaḥ |
rasaḥ pradhānam ṣṛṅgāraḥ ṣeṣam nāṭakavad bhavet ||429|| 221
tad dhi prakaraṇam śuddham dhūrtaṁ mīraṁ ca tat tridhā |
kula-strī-nāyakaṁ śuddham mālatī-mādhavādikam ||430|| 222
gaṇikā-nāyikaṁ dhūrtaṁ kāmadattāhvayādikam |
kitava-dhyputakārādi-vyāpāraṁ tv atra kalpayet ||431|| 223
mīraṁ tat kulajā-veśye kalpite yatra nāyike |
dhūrta-śuddha-kramopetaṁ tan mṛcchakaṭikādikam ||432|| 224

nāṭikāyāḥ na pṛthag-rūpatvam—
nāṭikā tv anayor bhedo na pṛthag rūpakam bhavet |
prakhyātaṁ nr̥pater vṛttaṁ nāṭakād āhṛtaṁ yataḥ ||433|| 225
buddhi-kalpita-vastutvam tathā prakaraṇād api |
vimaṛśa-sandhi-rāhityam bhedakam cen na tan matam ||434|| 226
ratnāvalyādikē lakṣye tat-sandher api darśanāt |
strī-prāya-caturāṅkādi-bhedakam cen na tan matam ||435|| 227
eka-dvi-try-aṅka-pātrādi-bhedenānantatā yataḥ |
devī-vaśāt saṅgamaṇa bhedaś cet tan na yujyate |
mālavikāgni-mitrādaṁ nāṭikāṭva-prasaṅgataḥ ||436|| 228

prakaraṇikā-nāṭikayor anusaraṇīyā hi nāṭikā-saraṇīḥ |
ata eva bhārata-muninā nāṭyam daśadhā nirūpitaṁ pūrvam ||437|| 229

atha utrṣṭikāṅkaḥ—

khyātena vā kalpitena vastunā prakṛtair naraiḥ |
anvitaḥ kaiśiki-hīnaḥ sāttvatyārabhaṭī-mṛduḥ ||438|| 230
strīṅām vilāpa-vyāpārair upetaḥ karuṇāśrayaḥ |
nānā-saṅgrāma-saṁnāha-prahāramaraṇotkaṭaḥ ||439|| 231
mukha-nirvāhavān yaḥ syād eka-dvi-try-aṅka icchayā |
utrṣṭikāṅkaḥ sa jñeyaḥ sa-viṣkambha-praveśakaḥ ||440|| 232
asminn amaṅgala-prāye kuryān maṅgalam antataḥ |
prayojyasya vadhaḥ kāryaḥ punar ujjīvanāvadhīḥ ||441|| 233
ujjīvanād apy adhikaṁ manoratha-phalo'pi vā |
vijñeyam asya lakṣyaṁ tu karuṇākandalādīkam ||442|| 234

atha vyāyogaḥ—

khātetivṛtta-sampanno niḥsahāyaka-nāyakaḥ |
yukto daśavaraiḥ khyātaḥ uddhataḥ pratināyakaiḥ ||443|| 235
vimaśa-garbhā-rahito bhāraty-ārabhaṭī-sphuṭaḥ |
hāsyā-śṛṅgāra-rahita ekāṅko raudra-saṁśrayaḥ ||444|| 236
eka-vāsara-vṛttāntaḥ prāpta-viṣkambha-cūlikaḥ |
astrī-nimitta-samaro vyāyogaḥ kathito budhaiḥ | 237
vijñeyam asya lakṣyaṁ tu dhanañjaya-jayādīkam ||445||

atha bhāṇaḥ—

svasya vānyasya vā vṛttaṁ viṭena nipuṇoktinā | 238
śaurya-saubhāgya-saṁstutyā vīra-śṛṅgāra-sūcakam ||446||
buddhi-kalpitaṁ ekāṅkaṁ mukha-nirvahaṇānvitam | 239
varṇyate bhāratī-vṛtṭyā yatra taṁ bhāṇam īrate ||447||
eka-pātra-prayojye'smin kuryād ākāśa-bhāṣitam | 240
anyenānuktam apy anyo vacaḥ śrutveva yad vadet ||448||
iti kiṁ bhāṇasīty etad bhaved ākāśa-bhāṣitam | 241
lāsyāṅgāni daśaitasmin saṁyojyānyatra tāni tu ||449||
geya-padaṁ sthita-pāṭhyam āśīnaṁ puṣpa-gandhikā | 242
pracchedakas trimūḍhaṁ ca saindhavākhyāṁ dvimūḍhakam |
uttamottamaṁ cānyad ukta-pratyuktam eva ca ||450|| 243

atha geya-padam—

vīṇādi-vādanenaiva sahitam yatra bhāvyate |
lalitam nāyikā-gītam tad geya-padam ucyate ||451|| 244
cañcat-putādinā vākyābhinayo nāyikā-kṛtaḥ |
bhūmi-cāri-pracāreṇa sthita-pāṭhyam tad ucyate ||452|| 245
bhrū-netra-pāṇi-caraṇa-vilāsābhinayānvitam |
yojyam āśīnayā pāṭhyam āśīnaṁ tad udāhṛtam ||453|| 246
nānā-vidhena vādyena nānā-tāla-layānvitam |
lāsyam prayujyate yatra sā jñeyā puṣpa-gandhikā ||454|| 247
anyāsaṅgama-śaṅkinyā nāyakasyātiroṣayā |
prema-ccheda-prakaṭanaṁ lāsyam pracchedakaṁ viduḥ ||455|| 248

aniṣṭhura-ślakṣṇa-padaṁ sama-vṛttair alaṅkṛtam |
nāṭyaṁ puruṣa-bhāvādhyam trimūḍhakam udāhṛtam ||456|| 249
deśa-bhāṣā-viśeṣeṇa calad-valaya-śṛṅkhalam |
lāsyam prayujyate yatra tat saindhavam iti smṛtam ||457|| 250
cārībhīr lalitābhīś ca citrārthābhīnayanvitam |
spaṣṭa-bhāva-rasopetaṁ lāsyam yat tad dvimūḍhakam ||458|| 251
aparijñāta-pārśvastham geya-bhāva-vibhūṣitam |
lāsyam sotkaṅṭha-vākyam tad uttamottamakam bhavet ||459|| 252
kopa-prasāda-janitam sādḥikṣepa-padāśrayam |
vākyam tad ukta-pratyuktam yūnoḥ praśnottarātmakam ||460|| 253
śṛṅgāra-mañjarī-mukhyam asyodāharaṇam matam |
lāsyāṅga-daśakam tatra lakṣyam lakṣya-vicakṣaṇaiḥ ||461|| 254

atha samavakārah—

prakhyātenetivṛttena nāyakair api tad-vidhaiḥ |
pṛthak-prayojanāsaktair militair deva-dānavaiḥ ||462|| 255
yuktam dvādaśabhir vīra-pradhānam kaisikī-mṛdu |
try-aṅkam vimarśa-hīnam ca kapaṭa-traya-saṁnyutam ||463|| 256
tri-vidravam tri-śṛṅgāram vidyāt samavakārakam |
mohātmako bhramah proktaḥ kapaṭas trividhas tv ayam ||464|| 257
sattvajah śatrujo daiva-janitaś ceti sattvajah |
krūra-prāṇi-samutpannah śatrujas tu raṇādijah ||465|| 258
vātyāvarṣādi-sambhūto daivajah kapaṭah smṛtaḥ |
udāharaṇam eteśam āvege lakṣyatām budhaiḥ ||466|| 259
jīva-grāho'pi moho vā kapaṭād vidravas tataḥ |
kapaṭa-traya-sambhūter ayam ca trividho mataḥ | 260
dharmārtha-kāma-sambaddhas tridhā śṛṅgāra īritaḥ ||467||

dharma-śṛṅgārah—

vratādi-janitaḥ kāmo dharmā-śṛṅgāra īritaḥ | 261
pārvatī-śiva-sambhogas tad udāharaṇam matam ||468||

artha-śṛṅgārah—

yatra kāmena sambaddhair arthair arthānubandhibhiḥ | 262
bhujyamānaiḥ sukha-prāptir artha-śṛṅgāra īritaḥ ||469||
sārvabhauma-phala-prāpti-hetunā vatsa-bhūpateḥ | 263
ratnāvalyā samam bhogo vijñeyā tad udāhṛtiḥ ||470||

kāma-śṛṅgārah—

durādara-surā-pāna-para-dārādi-kelijah | 264
tat-tad-āsvāda-lalitaḥ kāma-śṛṅgāra īritaḥ ||471||
tad udāharaṇam prāyo drśyam prasanādiṣu | 265
śṛṅgāra-tritayam tatra nātra bindu-praveśakau ||472||
mukha-pratimukhe sandhī vastu dvādaśa-nāḍikam | 266
prathame kalpayed anke nādikā ghaṭikā-dvayam ||473||

mukhādi-sandhi-trayavāms catur-nāḍika-vastukaḥ | 267
dvitīyāṅkas tṛtīyas tu dvi-nāḍika-kathāśrayaḥ ||474||
nirvimarśa-catuḥ-sandhir evam aṅkās trayāḥ smṛtāḥ | 268
vīthī-prahasanaṅgāni kuryād atra samāsataḥ ||475||
prastāvanāyāḥ prastāve prokto vīthy-aṅga-vistarāḥ | 269
daśa prahasanaṅgāni tat-prasaṅge pracakṣmahe |
udāharaṇam etasya payodhi-mathanādikam ||476|| 270

atha vīthī—

sūcya-pradhāna-śṛṅgārā mukha-nirvahaṇānvitā |
eka-yojyā dviyojyā vā kaiśikī-vṛtti-nirmitā ||477|| 271
vīthy-aṅga-sahitaikāṅkā vīthīti kathitā budhaiḥ |
asyām prāyeṇa lāsyāṅga-daśakam yojayen na vā ||478|| 272
sāmānyā parakīyā vā nāyikātrānurāgiṇī |
vīthy-aṅga-prāya-vṛttitvān nocitā kula-pālikā | 273
lakṣyam asyās tu vijñeyam mādhavī-vīthikādikam ||479||

atha prahasanaṁ—

vastu-sandhy-aṅka-lāsyāṅga-vṛttayo yatra bhāṇavat | 274
raso hāsyāḥ pradhānam syād etat prahasanaṁ matam ||480||
viśeṣeṇa daśāṅgāni kalpayed atra tāni tu | 275
avagalitāvaskandau vyavahāro vipralambha upapattiḥ |
bhayam anṛtaṁ vibhrāntir gadgada-vāk ca pralāpaś ca ||481|| 276

tatra avagalitam—

pūrvam ātma-grhītasya samācārasya mohataḥ |
dūṣaṇam tyajanaṁ cātra dvidhāvagalitam matam ||482|| 277

yathā ānanda-kośa-nāmani prahasane, mithyā-tīrthaḥ—

yāni dyanti galād adhaḥ sukṛtino lomnām ca teṣām sthitim
yāny ūrdhvaṁ paripoṣayanti puruṣās teṣām muhuḥ khaṇḍanam |
kṛtvā sarva-jagad-viruddha-vidhinā sañcāriṇām māḍṣām
śrī-gītā ca harītakī ca harato hantopabhogyam vayaḥ ||483||

atra kenāpi yati-bhraṣṭena sva-grhītasya yaty-āśramasya dūṣaṇād idam avagalitam |

tyajanaṁ, yathā prabodha-candrodaye, kṣapaṇakaḥ—

ayi pīṇa-ghaṇatthaṇa-sohaṇi palitattakulaṅga-viloaṇi |
jai lamasī kāvāliṇī-bhāvehiṁ sābakā kiṁ kalissamdi ||484||

aho kāvāliṇīadamaṇam jebba ekkam saukkhamokkha-sāhaṇam | (prakāśam) bho kābālia
hagge tuhake sampadam dāso sambutto | maṁ pi mahābhairavānusāṇe dikkhaya |

[ayi pīna-ghana-stana-śobhane paritrasta-kuraṅga-vilocane |
yadi ramase kāpālīnī-bhāvaiḥ śrāvakāḥ kim kariṣyanti |

aho kāpālīnī-darśanam eva ekaṁ saukhya-mokṣa-sādhanam | (prakāśam) bho kāpālīka aham
tava sampratam dāsaḥ samvṛttaḥ | mām api mahā-bhairavānuśāsane dikṣaya |]

ity ādau kṣapaṇakasya sva-mārga-paribhraṁśa avagalitam |

atha avaskandaḥ—

avaskandas tv anekeṣām ayogyasyaika-vastunaḥ |
sambandhābhāsa-kathanāt sva-sva-yogyatva-yojanā ||485|| 278

yathā prahasane (ānanda-kośa-nāmani)—

yatiḥ—sākṣād bhūtam vadati kucayor antaram dvaita-vādam

bauddhaḥ—dṛṣṭyor bhedaḥ kṣaṇika-mahimā saugate datta-pādaḥ |

jainaḥ—bāhvor mūle nayati śucitām arhatī kāpi dikṣā

sarve—nābher mūlam prathayati phalam sarva-siddhānta-sāram ||486||

atra yati-bauddha-jainānām gaṇikāyām sva-sva-siddhānta-dharma-sambandha-kathanena sva-
sva-pakṣa-parigraha-yogyatva-yojanād avaskandaḥ |

atha vyavahārah—

vyavahāras tu samvādo dvitṛṇām hāsya-kāraṇam ||487|| 279a

yathā tatraiva prahasane (ānanda-kośa-nāmani) bauddhaḥ (yatim vilokya)—kuto maṇḍa eka-
daṇḍi |

mithyā-tīrthaḥ (vilokya dṛṣṭim apakarṣan ātma-gatam)—kṣaṇikavādī na sambhāṣaṇīya eva |
tathāpi daṇḍam antardhāya niruttaram karomi | (prakāśam) aye śūnya-vādin ! adaṇḍaḥ
amuṇḍo'ham āgalād asmi |

jainaḥ (ātma-gatam)—nūnam asau māyāvādī | bhavatu | aham api kim apy antardhāya
prastutam pṛcchāmi | (prakāśam) aye mahā-pariṇāma-vādin ! bṛhad-bīja lomnām samāna-
jātiyatve'pi keṣāñcit saṅkartanam anyeṣām samrakṣaṇam iti vyavasthitau kim pramāṇam ?

mithyā-tīrthaḥ—jīvad amedhyaṁ jaṅgama-narako nara-piśāco'yam antardhāyāpi na
sambhāṣaṇīyaḥ |

niṣkaccha-kīrtiḥ (sādaram)—sakhe ! ārhata-mune vāde tvayā ayam apratipattim nāma
nigraha-sthānam āropito māyāvādī |

mithyā-tīrthaḥ (ātma-gatam)—nūnam imāv api mādr̥śāv eva liṅga-dhāraṇa-mātreṇa
kukṣimbharaī syātām | (iti pippala-mūla-vedikāyām niṣīdati |)

ity atra yati-bauddha-jainānām samvādo vyavahārah |

atha vipralambhaḥ—

vipralambho vañcanā syād bhūtāveśādi-kaitavāt ||488|| 279b

yathā prahasane (ānanda-kośa-nāmani tatraiva)—

priyām aham pūrva-bhṛtām nāmnā svacchanda-bhakṣiṇī |
gr̥hṇāmy enām yadi trātum kṛpā vaḥ śrūyatām idam ||489||
surāghatānām saptatyā vimśatyā dṛpta-gaḍḍuraiḥ |
chāgaiś ca daśabhiḥ kāryā ciraṇṭī-tarpaṇa-kriyā ||490||
adya kartum aśakyam cet tat-paryāptatamaṁ dhanam |
āsthāpyam asyāḥ sāksīnyāḥ jaraṭhāyāḥ paṭāñcale ||491||

(iti punar api vyātta-vadanam nṛtyati |)

niṣkaccha-kīrtiḥ—he vratinau ! kim atra vidheyam ?

mithyā-tīrthaḥ—bhoḥ ahimsā-vādin ! mriyamāṇaḥ prāṇī na rakṣaṇīya iti kim yuṣmad-
dharmaḥ ?

arūpāmbaraḥ (sākṣepam)—ekena sukham upādeyam | anyena dhanam pradeyam iti kim
yuṣmad-dharmaḥ ?

niṣkaccha-kīrtiḥ sāntarhāsam sva-dhanam yati-dhanam ca jaraṭhāyāḥ paṭāñcale baddhvā
sabalātkāram jainasya kaṭakam tasyāḥ pāda-mūle'rpayati |)

madhumallikā (sāṅga-bhaṅgam sasmraṇa-bhayam iva)—ammo devadā vilambeṇa kuppissadi
| tā ciraṇṭī-ātappaṇam kādum gacchemi | [*amho ! devatā vilambena kopiṣyati | tat ciraṇṭikā-
tarpaṇam kartum gacchāmi*] | (iti kaṭakam ādāya niṣkrāntā |)

ity ādau bhūtāveśa-kaitavena jaina-bauddha-saṁnyāsino vilobhya dhanam kayāpi gaṇikayā
gr̥hītam ity ayaṁ vipralambhaḥ |

atha upapattiḥ—

upapattis tu sā proktā yat prasiddhasya vastunaḥ |

loka-prasiddhaya yuktyā sādhanam hāsya-hetunā ||492|| 280

yathā tatraiva prahasane (ānanda-kośa-nāmani) mithyā-tīrthaḥ (puro'valokya)—aye upasarit-
tīre pippala-nāmā vanaspatiḥ | yaś ca gītāsu bhagavatā nija-vibhūtitayā nirdiṣṭaḥ | (vicintya)
katham asya taror iyatī mahima-sambhāvanā | (vimṛśya) upapadyata eva—

tat padam tanu-madhyāyā yenāśvattha-dalopamam |
tad-aśvattho'smi vṛkṣāṇām ity ūce bhagavān hariḥ ||493|| iti |

atra loka-prasiddhena aśvattha-daloru-mūlayoḥ sāmyena hetunā loka-prasiddhasyaiva
bhagavad-aśvatthayor aikyasya sādhanam hāsya-kāraṇam upapattiḥ |

atha bhayam—

smṛtam bhayam tu nagara-śodhakādi-kṛto darah ||494|| 281a

yathā tatraiva prahasane (ānanda-kośa-nāmani) jainaḥ—aho arājako'yam viśayaḥ yat nagara-
parisarāśrita-tapasvinām dhanam coryate (ity udvāhur ākrośati) |

nagara-rakṣakāḥ—aye kim apahṛtam dhanam | kiyat (iti tam paritaḥ praviśya parisarpanti |)

arūpāmbarah—dhik kaṣṭam | nagara-śighrakāḥ samāyānti | (ity ūrdhva-bāhur oṣṭha-
spandanam karoti | mithyā-tīrtho gaṇikām ākṣipyā samādhiṁ nāṭayati | niṣkaccha-kīrtir eka-
pādenāvatiṣṭhamānaḥ karāṅgulir gaṇayati) ity ādau jainādīnām bhaya-kathanād bhayam |

atha anṛtam—

anṛtam tu bhaved vākyaṁ asabhya-stuti-gumphitam | 281

tad evānṛtam ity āhur apare sva-mata-stuteḥ ||495||

yathā tatraiva prahasane (ānanda-kośa-nāmani)—

bālātapena parimṛṣṭam ivāravindam
māñjiṣṭha-celam iva mānmatham ātapatram |
sālakta-lekham iva saukhya-karaṇam adya
yūnām mude taruṇi tat padam ārtavam te ||496||

atra ārtavāruṇasyoru-mūlasya (asabhyaṣya) varṇanād idam anṛtam |

aparam, yathā karpūra-mañjaryām, bhairavānandaḥ—

raṁḍā caṁḍā dikkhadā dhamma-dārā
majjam māmsam pijjae khajjae a |
bhikkhā bhojjam camma-khaṇḍam ca sejjā
kolo dhammo kassa ṇo bhādi rammo ||497|| [ka.mam. 1.23]

[raṁḍā caṁḍā dīkṣitā dharmā-dārā
madyam māmsam pīyate khādyate ca |
bhikṣā bhojyam carma-khaṇḍam ca śayyā
kaulo dharmah kasya no bhāti ramyah ||]

atha vibhrāntiḥ—

vastu-sāmya-kṛto moho vibhrāntir iti gīyate ||498|| 282b

yathā tatraiva prahasane (ānanda-kośa-nāmani) bauddhaḥ (puro'valokya)—

hema-kumbhavatī ramya-toraṇā cāru-darpaṇā |
kāpi gandharva-nagarī dṛśyate bhūmi-cāriṇī ||499||

jainaḥ—aye kṣaṇa-bhaṅga-vādin etad utpāta-phalaṁ prathama-darśino bhavata eva
pariṇamet | (iti locane nimīlayati |)

bauddhaḥ (punar nirvarṇya)—hanta kim apade bhrānto'smi |

na purīyaṁ viśālākṣī na toraṇam ime bhruvau |
na darpaṇam imau gaṇḍau na ca kumbhāv imau stanau ||500||

ity atra bauddhasya moho vibhrāntiḥ |

atha gadgada-vāk—

asatya-ruditonmiśraṁ vākyam gadgada-vāg bhavet ||501|| 283a

yathā tatraiva prahasane (ānanda-kośa-nāmani) (bhaginyau parasparam āśliṣya rudita iva)
guhyagrāhī (ātmagatam)—

anupātta-bāṣpa-kaṇikaṁ gadgada-niḥśvāsa-kalitam avyaktam |
anayor asatya-ruditaṁ suratānta-daśāṁ vyanaktīva ||502||

atra gadgada-vāktvaṁ spaṣṭam |

atha pralāpaḥ—

pralāpaḥ syād ayogyasya yogyatvenānumodanam ||503|| 283b

yathā tatraiva prahasane (ānanda-kośa-nāmani) rājā (saudāryodrekam)—aye viḍālākṣa
asmadiye nagare viṣaye ca—

pati-hīnā ca yā nārī jāyā-hīnāś ca yaḥ pumān |
tau dampatī yathā-kāmaṁ bhavetām iti ghuṣyatām ||504||

viḍālākṣaḥ—devaḥ pramāṇam | (iti sānucaro niṣkrāntaḥ |)

guhya-grāhī (sa-ślāghā-gauravam)—

naṣṭāśva-bhagna-śakaṭa-nyāyena pratipāditam |
ucitā te mahārāja seyam kārūṇya-ghoṣaṇā ||505||

api ca—

manvādayo mahīpālāḥ śataśo gām apālayan |

na kenāpi kṛto mārḡa evam āścarya-śaukhyadaḥ ||506||

atra ayogyasyāpi rājādeśasya dharmādhikāriṇā guhya-grāhiṇā nyāya-parikalpanayā
yogyatvenānumodanād ayam pralāpaḥ |

prahasanasya śuddhādi-bhedāḥ—

śuddham kīrṇam vaikṛtam ca tac ca prahasanaṁ tridhā |
śuddham śrotṛiya-śākhāder veṣa-bhāṣādi-samyutam ||507|| 284
ceṭa-ceṭī-jana-vyāptam tal lakṣyam tu nirūpyatām |
ānanda-kośa-pramukham tathā bhagavad-ajjukam ||508|| 285
kīrṇam tu sarvair vīthy-aṅgaiḥ saṅkīrṇam dhūrta-saṅkulam |
tasyodāharaṇam jñeyam bṛhat-saubhadrakādikam ||509|| 286
yac cedam kāmukādīnām veṣa-bhāṣādi-saṅgataiḥ |
saṅdatāpa-savṛddhādyair yutam tad vaikṛtam bhavet | 287
kalikeli-prahasana-pramukham tad udāhṛtam ||510||

atha ḍimāḥ—

khyātetivṛttam nirhāsya-śṛṅgāram raudra-mudritam | 288
sāttvatī-vṛtti-viralam bhāraty-ārabhaṭī-sphuṭam ||511||
nāyakair uddhatair deva-yakṣa-rākṣasa-pannagaiḥ | 289
gandharva-bhūta-vetāla-siddha-vidyādharaḍibhiḥ ||512||
samanvitam ṣoḍaśabhir nyāya-mārḡaṇa-nāyakam | 290
caturbhir ānkair anvītam nirvimarśaka-sandhibhiḥ ||513||
nirghātolkoparāgādi-ghora-krūrāji-sambhramam | 291
sa-praveśaka-viṣkambha-cūlikam hi ḍimam viduḥ |
asyodāharaṇam jñeyam vīrabhadra-vijṛmbhitam ||514|| 292

atha ihāmṛgaḥ—

yatretivṛttam miśram syāt sa-viṣkambha-praveśakam |
catvāro'ṅkā nirvimarśa-garbhāḥ syuḥ sandhayas trayāḥ ||515|| 293
dhīroddhattaś ca prakhyāto divyo martyo'pi nāyakaḥ |
divya-striyam anicchantīm kanyām vāhartum udyataḥ ||516|| 294
strī-nimittāji-samrambhaḥ pañcaśāḥ pratināyakāḥ |
rasā nirbhaya-bībhatsā vṛttayaḥ kaiśikīm vinā ||517|| 295
svalpas tasyāḥ praveśo vā so'yam ihāmṛgo mataḥ |
vyājān nivārayed atra saṅgrāmam bhīṣaṇa-kramam ||518|| 296
tasyodāharaṇam jñeyam prājñair māyā-kuraṅgikā |
ittham śrī-simha-bhūpena sarva-lakṣaṇa-sālinā | 297
sarva-lakṣaṇa-sampūrṇo lakṣito rūpaka-kramaḥ ||519||

atha nāṭaka-paribhāṣā—

atha rūpaka-nirmāṇa-parijñānopayoginī | 298
śrī-simha-dharaṇīśena paribhāṣā nirūpyate ||520||
paribhāṣātra maryādā pūrvācāryopakalpītā | 299
sā hi naur atigambhīram vivikṣor nāṭya-sāgaram ||521||

eṣā ca bhāṣā-nirdeśa-nāmaphis trividhā matā | 300
tatra bhāṣā dvidhā bhāṣā vibhāṣā ceti bhedataḥ ||522||
caturdaśa vibhāṣāḥ syuḥ prācyādyā vākya-vṛttayah | 301
āsām saṃskāra-rāhityād viniyogo na kathyate ||523||
uttamādiṣu tad-deśa-vyavahārāt pratīyatām | 302
bhāṣā dvidhā saṃskṛtā ca prakṛtī ceti bhedataḥ ||524||
kaumāra-pāṇinīyādi-saṃskṛtā saṃskṛtā matā | 303
iyam tu devatādīnām munīnām nāyakasya ca |
liṅginām ca viṭādīnām anīcānām prayujyate ||525|| 304

atha prakṛtī—

prakṛteḥ saṃskṛtāyās tu vikṛtiḥ prakṛtī matā | 305
ṣaḍ-vidhā sā prakṛtam ca śaurasenī ca māgadhī ||526||
paiśācī cūlikā paiśācy apabhraṃśa iti kramāt | 306
atra tu prakṛtam striṅām sarvāsām niyatam bhavet ||527||
kvacic ca devī gaṇikā mantriḥ ceti yoṣitām | 307
yoginy-apsarasoḥ śilpa-kāriṇyā api saṃskṛtam ||528||
ye nīcāḥ karmaṇā jātyā teṣām prakṛtam ucyate | 308
chadma-liṅgavatām tadvaj jainānām iti kecana ||529||
adhame madhyame cāpi śaurasenī prayujyate | 309
dhīvarādy-atinīceṣu māgadhī ca niyuḥyate ||530||
rakṣaḥ-piśāca-nīceṣu paiśācī-dvitayam bhavet | 310
apabhraṃśas tu caṇḍāla-yavanādiṣu yujyate ||531||
nāṭakādāv apabhraṃśa-vinyāsasyāsaḥiṣṇavaḥ | 311
anye caṇḍalakādīnām māgadhī-ādīn prayuñjate ||532||
sarveṣām kāraṇa-vaśāt kāryo bhāṣā-vyatikramaḥ | 312
māhātmyasya paribhramṣām madasyātiśayam tathā ||533||
pracchādanam ca vibhrāntim yathālikhita-vācanam | 313
kadācid anuvādam ca kāraṇāni pracakṣate ||534||

atha nirdeśa-paribhāṣā—

sākṣād anāma-grāhyānām janānām pratisamjñayā | 314
āhvāna-bhaṅgī nātyajñair nirdeśa iti gīyate ||535||
sa tridhā pūjya-saḍṣa-kaniṣṭha-viśayatvataḥ | 315
pūjyās tu devo munayo liṅginas tat-samāstriyah ||536||
bahuśrutās ca bhagavac-chabda-vācyā bhavanti hi | 316
āryeti brāhmaṇo vācyo vṛddhas tāteti bhāṣyate ||537||
upādhyāyetai cācāryo gaṇikā tv aḥḥkākhyayā | 317
mahārājeti bhūpālo vidvān bhāva itīryate ||538||
chandato nāmaphir vācyā brāhmaṇais tu narādhipāḥ | 318
deveti nṛpatir vācyo bhṛtyaiḥ prakṛtibhis tathā ||539||
sārvabhaumaḥ pariḥjanair bhāṭṭa-bhāṭṭāraḥ ceti ca | 319
vācyo rājeti munibhir apatyā-pratyayena vā ||540||
vidūṣakeṇa tu prāyaḥ sakhe rājan niticchayā | 320
brāhmaṇaiḥ sacivo vācyo hy amātya saciveti ca ||541||

śaiṣāir āryety athāyusman iti sārathinā rathī | 321
tapasvi-sādhu-śabdābhyām prasāntaḥ paribhāṣyate ||542||
svāmīti yuva-rājas tu kumāro bhartr-dāraḥ | 322
āvutteti svasur bhartā syāleti pṛtanā-patiḥ ||543||
bhaṭṭinī svāmīnī devī tathā bhaṭṭāriketi ca | 323
paricārajanair vācyā yoṣito rāja-vallabhāḥ ||544||
rājñā tu mahiṣī vācyā devīty anyāḥ priyā iti | 324
sarveṇa patnī tv āryeti pitur nāmnā sutasya vā ||545||
tāta-pādā iti pitā mātāmbeti sutena tu | 325
jyeṣṭhās tv āryā iti bhrātrā tathā syur mātulādayaḥ ||546||

atha sadṛśa-nirdeśaḥ—
sadṛśaḥ sadṛśo vācyo vayasyety āhvayena vā | 326
haleti sakhyā tu sakhī kathanīyā sakhīti vā ||547||

atha kaniṣṭha-nirdeśaḥ—
suta-śiṣya-kanīyāmsō vācyā guru-janena hi | 327
vatsa-putraka-dīrghāyus-tāta-jātetī samjñayā ||548||
anyaḥ kanīyān āryeṇa janena paribhāṣyate | 328
śilpādhikāra-nāmabhyām bhadrā bhadrā-mukheti ||549||
vācye nīcātinīce tu haṇḍe hañje iti kramāt | 329
bhartrā vācyāḥ sva-sva-nāmnā bhrtyāḥ śilpocitena vā ||550||
evam ādi prakāreṇa yojyā nirdeśa-yojanā | 330
loka-śāstrāvirodhena vijñeyā kāvya-kovidaiḥ ||551||

atha nāma-paribhāṣā—
anukta-nāmnāḥ prakhyāte kañcuki-prabhṛter api | 331
itivṛtte kalpīte tu nāyakāder api sphuṭam ||552||
rasa-vastūpayogīni kavir nāmāni kalpayet | 332
vinayandhara-bābhavya-jayandhara-jayādikam ||553||
kāryam kañcukinām nāma prāyo viśvāsa-sūcakam | 333
latālankāra-puṣpādi-vastūnām lalitātmanām ||554||
nāmabhir guṇa-siddhair ceṭinām nāma kalpayet | 334
karabhaḥ kalahaṁśaś cety ādi nāmānujīvinām ||555||
karpūra-caṇḍa-kāmpilyety ādikam nāma vandinām | 335
subuddhi-vasubhūtyādi-mantrinām nāma kalpayet ||556||
devarātaḥ somarāta iti nāma purodhasaḥ | 336
śrīvato gautamaḥ kautso gārgyo maudgalya ity api ||557||
vasantakaḥ kāpileya ity ākhyeyo vidūśakaḥ | 337
pratāpa-vīra-vijaya-māna-vikrama-sāhasaiḥ ||558||
vasanta-bhūṣaṇottāmsa-śekharānka-padottaraiḥ | 338
dhīrottaraṇām netṛṇām nāma kurvīta kovidaḥ ||559||
candrāpīḍaḥ kāmapāla ity ādyam lalitātmanām | 339
ugravarmā caṇḍasena ity ādy-uddhata-cetasām ||550||
datta-senānta-nāmāni vaiśyanām kalpayet sudhīḥ | 340

karpūra-mañjarī candralekhā rāgatarāṅgikā ||551||
 padmāvatīti prāyeṇa nāmnā vācyā hi nāyikā | 341
 devyas tu dhāriṇī-lakṣmī-vasumatyādi-nāmabhiḥ ||552||
 bhogavatī kāntimatī kamalā kāmavallārī | 342
 irāvati haṁsapadīty ādi-nāmnā tu bhoginī ||553||
 viprakṣatra-viśaḥ śarma-varma-dattānta-nāmabhiḥ | 343
 śikhaṇḍāṅgada-cūḍānta-nāmnā vidyādharaḍhipāḥ ||554||
 kuṇḍalānanda-ghaṇṭānta-nāmnā kāpālikā janāḥ | 344
 yogasundarikā vaṁśaprabhā vikaṭamudrikā ||555||
 śaṅkha-keyūrikety ādi-nāmnā kāpālika-striyaḥ | 345
 ānandinī siddhimatī śrīmatī sarvamaṅgalā ||556||
 yaśovatī putravatīty ādi-nāmnā suvāsini | 346
 ity ādi sarvam ālocya lakṣaṇaṁ kṛta-buddhinā ||557||
 kavinā kalpitam kāvyam ācandrārkaṁ prakāśate | 347
 lakṣya-lakṣaṇa-nirmāṇa-vijñāna-kṛta-buddhibhiḥ ||558||
 parikṣyatām ayaṁ grantho vimatsara-maṇiṣayā | 348
 bharaṭāgama-pārīṇaḥ śrīmaṇ simha-mahīpatiḥ |
 rasikaḥ kṛtavān evaṁ rasārṇava-sudhākaram ||559|| 349

samrambhād anapota-simha-nṛpater dhātī-samāṭikane
 niḥśaṇeṣu dhaṇam dhaṇam dhaṇam iti dhvānānusandhāyīṣu |
 modante hi raṇam raṇam raṇam iti praudhās tadyā bhaṭā
 bhrāntim yānti ṛṇam ṛṇam ṛṇam iti pratyarthi-pṛthvī-bhujāḥ ||560|| 350

matvā dhātrā tulāyām laghur iti dharaṇīm simha-bhūpāla-candre
 sṛṣṭe tatrātigurvyaṁ tad-upanidhitayā sthāpyamānaiḥ krameṇa |
 cintāratnaugha-kalpa-druma-tati-surabhī-maṇḍalaiḥ pūritāntāpy
 ūrdhvaṁ nītā laghimnā tad-ari-kula-śataiḥ pūryate'dyāpi sā dyauḥ ||561|| 351

iti śrīmad-āndhra-maṇḍalādhīśvara-pratigaṇḍa-bhairava-śrīmad-anapota-narendra-nandana-
 bhujā-bala-bhīma-śrī-simha-bhūpāla-viracite rasārṇava-sudhākara-nāmnī nātyālaṅkāra-śāstre
 bhāvakollāso nāma
 tṛtīyo vilāsaḥ
 ||3||

—o)0(o—

samāptaś cāyam rasārṇava-sudhākaraḥ

śrī-toya-śaila-vasatiḥ sa tamāla-nīlo
 jīyād dharir muni-cakora-suśāradenduḥ |
 lakṣmī-stanastavaka-kuṅkuma-kardama-śrī-
 samlipta-nirmala-viśāla-bhujāntarālaḥ ||

malaya-giri-nivāsī māruto yacchatāngas
taruṇa-śīsira-raśmir yat suhṛt-puṇya-kīrtiḥ |
carati ciram anaṅgaḥ kvāpi kari apy adrśyaḥ
sa jayatu rasikaughair vanditaḥ pañcabāṇaḥ ||

aśeṣāṇām dvijanuṣām āśīrvāda-paramparā |
taraṅgayatu kalyāṇam kavīnām cāyur āyatam ||

--o)O(o--